

# **Cascade Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol**

by

Chelsea Ariane Huff

A dissertation submitted in partial fulfillment  
of the requirements for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy  
(Chemistry)  
in the University of Michigan  
2014

Doctoral Committee:

Professor Melanie S. Sanford, Chair  
Professor Adam J. Matzger  
Assistant Professor Nathaniel K. Szymczak  
Professor Levi T. Thompson

© Chelsea A. Huff 2014

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I am so fortunate to have been educated by such talented individuals while being a student at the University of Michigan. Melanie, you have been a constant source of encouragement for me. You have the unique ability to recognize each of your student's strengths and weaknesses, and you use that knowledge to inspire us to grow, truly bringing out the best in everyone that you mentor. I came to Michigan terrified of public speaking, but your unwavering belief in me has instilled me with the confidence I need to be successful not only in my career, but in life as well. Beyond this, having the chance to learn from your example on how to solve problems, present, write, and work with others has been an invaluable experience for me. I am so grateful for the past five years, and I know I could not have received a better education anywhere else. It's obvious that you care very much about all of your students, and I know that so much of your time goes towards helping us. So, I want to thank you, Melanie, for working so hard for all of us. You are a remarkable role model and truly exceptional at everything you do.

I would also like to thank my dissertation committee for their support, guidance, and time. Professor Matzger, thank you for letting me rotate in your group and bug you with questions about my research or job search every time I saw you in the hallway. You are always entertaining to talk to. Professor Szymczak, thank you for all of your helpful suggestions over the years. Professor Thompson, I appreciate all of your input on our collaboration—learning to think about chemistry from an engineer's perspective was very beneficial for me. I'd also like to thank Eugenio Alvarado for always taking the time to explain the details of the various NMR spectroscopy experiments that I ran. Jeff Kampf incredibly fast at solving X-ray crystal structures for me, and I want to thank him for all of his hard work. Roy Wentz spent many hours making all sorts of glass contraptions for my project that made my life much easier over the past five years, so I want to thank him for always being so friendly and willing to help me. I am also grateful to Tracy

Stevenson, Chris Peters, Laurie MacDonald, and Jon Boyd for their hard work in keeping the Chemistry building and the department running smoothly. The administrative staff has also helped me with various problems over the years, especially Margarita Bekiares, so I thank them for their help.

It has been a pleasure to work with everyone in the Sanford Lab. Marion, you were a mentor to me when I really needed guidance during my first years at Michigan. You helped me tremendously with setting up a challenging project and writing drafts for fellowship applications, candidacy documents, papers, etc. I am so grateful that you took an interest in mentoring me, and more than that, becoming one of my closest friends. Your continued encouragement and support even after you moved off to become a big professor means so much to me, so thank you for everything. Sharon, even though our research projects couldn't have been more different, I came to you time and again to discuss whatever problem I was having, and you always took the time to figure it out with me. You are one of the most logical and intelligent people that I have ever met—thank you for being an example of the kind of scientist I want to strive to be. Some of the best memories I have in Ann Arbor are from when we were just sitting in lab talking (or competing in nonexistent baking competitions), and I am grateful to be your friend. Deeps, I'm so thankful we somehow managed to overlap in the Sanford lab. You are one of the most genuinely kind, understanding, and funny people I know. You always make time for me when I need your help, and you are by far the best neighbor I have ever had :) Norman, even though you were constantly telling me puns, it was fun working with you on the same project this past year. You are a born problem solver and are always so generous with your time. I value your hard work, insights, and friendship, and I look forward to seeing all you will accomplish. Thomas, thank you for your input on my project and for always being cheerful in lab. Danielle and Yuan, it was a lot of fun working with both of you! I'd also like to acknowledge Brannon, Nick Deprez, Tom, Andrew, and Kara for being so welcoming and helpful to me when I first joined the group, as well as Kate, Anna, Tiffany, Laura, Pablo, Naoko, and Amanda for always being there to talk to. I'd like to give additional thanks to Doug, BJ, and Jeff, as well as Dipa and Nomaan for editing thesis chapters. Lastly I want to thank a couple non-Sanfordians who have also been very instrumental in my progress—Jeff, I can't count the



number of times you have helped me over the past eight years. I don't think I would have passed this brain class without you. You are loyal and generous, and I'm lucky to call you my friend. Thank you for always being there and for making me laugh. Sameer, thank you for always having time to talk about science and gossip with me. Let me know when you plan to move into the basement. Nathan, I think I still owe you a car for your fellowship services.

Prior to coming to Michigan, I was fortunate to have talented mentors who were instrumental in my scientific growth. Professor Zhang, working in your lab was such a positive early experience for me, and I have to thank you for giving me that opportunity and for inspiring me to further pursue chemistry as a career. Kimberly, I think I must have asked you at least one thousand questions while you were helping me figure out what I was doing in the lab. So thank you for being so patient and for being such a great teacher. Professor Veige, you always encouraged me to think independently, and I learned a lot of organometallic chemistry while working in your group. Thank you for letting me work in your lab and for not kicking me out after I flooded it. Matt, thank you being the best lab TA and for always believing in me and pushing me to be the best scientist I could be.

Finally, none of this would be possible without the love, concern, patience, and support of my family—my brother, Chad, and especially my parents, Carla and Dave. I know that I could not have come this far without the both of you. Mom, thank you for believing in me and for doing whatever you could to help me be successful. Dad, you were always a role model of remarkable work ethic and enthusiasm for solving problems. Thank you for instilling that attitude in me. Joe, you are always there for me when I need you and you have made our time in Ann Arbor a happy one. Thank you for being a part of my life and for always encouraging me to try new things.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.....	ii
LIST OF SCHEMES .....	ix
LIST OF FIGURES .....	xi
LIST OF TABLES.....	xiii
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS.....	xv
ABSTRACT.....	xvii
<b>CHAPTER 1. Introduction .....</b>	<b>1</b>
1.1 CO <sub>2</sub> Mitigation: A Challenge for the Twenty-First Century.....	1
1.2 Routes Toward Reducing CO <sub>2</sub> Emissions.....	2
1.2.1 Renewable Energy Economy.....	2
1.2.2 CO <sub>2</sub> Sequestration and Storage.....	3
1.3 Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	5
1.3.1 Potential for Industrial Synthesis.....	5
1.3.2 Alternative Approach: Homogeneous Catalysis.....	5
1.4 Potential Impact of CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH <sub>3</sub> OH and Other Chemicals .....	6
1.5 References .....	7
<b>CHAPTER 2. Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol.....</b>	<b>11</b>
2.1 Introduction .....	11

2.2	Multi-Catalyst Cascade System Design .....	12
2.3	Optimization of Individual Steps .....	13
2.3.1	Steps i/ii: Cascade CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation/Esterification .....	13
2.3.2	Step iii: Ester Hydrogenation.....	15
2.4	Experimental Design and Detection.....	17
2.5	Cascade Conversion of CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	18
2.5.1	One Pot CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	18
2.5.2	Modified Reactor: Transfer System.....	19
2.6	Conclusions .....	20
2.7	Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data.....	20
2.8	References .....	29
<b>CHAPTER 3. Investigation of Side Reactions in the Cascade System .....</b>		<b>33</b>
3.1	Introduction .....	33
3.2	Reactivity of Esters, Ketones, and Aldehydes with a Ru Pincer Complex .....	34
3.2.1	Methyl Formate.....	34
3.2.2	Other Carbonyl Compounds .....	36
3.2.3	Reversibility Study for Carbonyl Compound Coupling with 1 .....	40
3.2.4	Implications for the Cascade System.....	41
3.3	Reactivity of CO <sub>2</sub> with a Ruthenium Pincer Complex.....	44
3.3.1	Formation of Kinetic and Thermodynamic Products.....	44
3.3.2	Reversibility Study for CO <sub>2</sub> Coupling with 1 at Room Temperature .....	47
3.3.3	Implications for the Cascade System.....	48
3.4	Conclusions .....	51
3.5	Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data.....	52
3.6	References .....	96

<b>CHAPTER 4. Investigation of Ruthenium Pincer Complexes as Carbon Dioxide Hydrogenation Catalysts for Application to the Cascade System</b> .....	98
4.1 Introduction.....	98
4.2 Ruthenium Pincer Complex as a CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation Catalyst.....	99
4.2.1 Stoichiometric Studies.....	100
4.2.2 Catalytic Trials.....	102
4.2.3 Mechanistic Studies.....	103
4.3 Second-Generation Cascade System: Amide Intermediate Pathway.....	107
4.3.1 Introduction.....	107
4.3.2 Step iii: DMF Hydrogenation.....	108
4.3.3 Hydrogenation of DMF in the Presence of CO <sub>2</sub> .....	109
4.3.4 Step i/ii: CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to DMF.....	111
4.3.5 Cascade Conversion of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	112
4.4 Conclusions.....	113
4.5 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data.....	114
4.6 References.....	136
<b>CHAPTER 5. Cascade Homogeneous and Heterogeneous Catalysis for the Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol</b> .....	141
5.1 Introduction.....	141
5.2 Literature Reported Heterogeneous Catalysts for CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	143
5.3 Tandem Homogeneous and Heterogeneous Catalysis.....	144
5.3.1 Commercial Heterogeneous Cu Catalysts.....	145
5.3.2 Mo <sub>2</sub> C Supported Metal Catalysts.....	146
5.4 Additional Experiments.....	148
5.4.1 Influence of Supplemental Cascade Intermediate on CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation.....	148

5.5 Potential Deactivation Modes for Mo <sub>2</sub> C Heterogeneous Catalysts.....	149
5.6 Conclusions and Outlook .....	150
5.7 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data.....	151
5.8 References .....	155

## LIST OF SCHEMES

<b>Scheme 2.1.</b> Catalytic Reduction of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH Using Silanes and Boranes.....	12
<b>Scheme 2.2.</b> Multi-Step CO <sub>2</sub> Reduction to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	12
<b>Scheme 2.3.</b> CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formic Acid and Formate Salt.....	13
<b>Scheme 2.4.</b> Cascade Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	13
<b>Scheme 2.5.</b> Experimental Design for the Cascade Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH...	17
<b>Scheme 2.6.</b> One Pot Cascade CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	18
<b>Scheme 2.7.</b> Reaction of <b>C-2</b> with Sc(OTf) <sub>3</sub> .....	19
<b>Scheme 2.8.</b> Transfer System for the Cascade Catalytic Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> .....	20
<b>Scheme 3.1.</b> Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	33
<b>Scheme 3.2.</b> Reactivity of Ruthenium PNP Pincer Complex with Aldehydes <sup>3</sup> .....	34
<b>Scheme 3.3.</b> Reversible Reaction of <b>1</b> with Methyl Formate.....	35
<b>Scheme 3.4.</b> Reactivity of <b>1</b> with Ethyl Formate, Cyclopentanone, and Benzaldehyde ..	36
<b>Scheme 3.5.</b> Four Potential Isomeric Products from the Reaction of <b>1</b> with Unsymmetrical Carbonyl Compounds.....	37
<b>Scheme 3.6.</b> Reactivity of <b>1</b> with Benzaldehyde at Varied Temperatures .....	38
<b>Scheme 3.7.</b> Low Temperature Reaction of <b>1</b> with Cyclopentanone .....	40
<b>Scheme 3.8.</b> Potential Reactivity of <b>1</b> under Methyl Formate Hydrogenation Conditions.....	42
<b>Scheme 3.9.</b> Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate: Observation of Catalyst Resting State	44
<b>Scheme 3.10.</b> Reactivity of <b>1</b> with CO <sub>2</sub> .....	45
<b>Scheme 3.11.</b> Reversibility Studies on Complex <b>9</b> .....	47
<b>Scheme 3.12.</b> Reversible Formation of <b>12</b> from <b>11</b> and CO <sub>2</sub> <sup>9</sup> .....	48
<b>Scheme 3.13.</b> Reversibility Studies on Complex <b>10</b> .....	48
<b>Scheme 3.14.</b> Observation of Resting State of <b>1</b> in the Presence of CO <sub>2</sub> and H <sub>2</sub> .....	50
<b>Scheme 4.1.</b> Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to Methanol .....	98

<b>Scheme 4.2.</b> Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to Formate (a) Ru Catalyst <b>1</b> and (b) Ir Catalyst <b>3</b> .	99
<b>Scheme 4.3.</b> Possible Catalytic Cycle for CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate by Complex <b>2</b> .....	100
<b>Scheme 4.4.</b> Reaction of <b>2</b> with CO <sub>2</sub> and H <sub>2</sub> .....	101
<b>Scheme 4.5.</b> Deprotonation of <b>5</b> by KO <sup>t</sup> Bu to Form <b>2</b> and HCOOK.....	102
<b>Scheme 4.6.</b> Possible Catalytic Cycle for CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation at Complex <b>6</b> .....	105
<b>Scheme 4.7.</b> Formation of Anionic Ru Complex <b>7</b> by Deprotonation of <b>6</b> .....	106
<b>Scheme 4.8.</b> Reaction of <b>7</b> with CO <sub>2</sub> and H <sub>2</sub> .....	107
<b>Scheme 4.9.</b> Second-Generation Cascade System for CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH via an Amide Intermediate.....	108
<b>Scheme 4.10.</b> Formation of <b>13</b> through Treatment of <b>13</b> with H <sub>2</sub> /CO <sub>2</sub> or Formic Acid	111
<b>Scheme 4.11.</b> Putative Reactivity between <b>13</b> and K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub> .....	111
<b>Scheme 5.1.</b> Cascade System for CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	142
<b>Scheme 5.2.</b> Cascade Homogeneously and Heterogeneously Catalyzed Conversion of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH.....	143

## LIST OF FIGURES

<b>Figure 1.1.</b> U.S. Energy Consumption Estimates by Source in 2011 .....	1
<b>Figure 1.2.</b> Renewable Electricity Generation Capacity by Energy Source in the U.S., 2011–2040.....	3
<b>Figure 2.1.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$ Experiment.....	18
<b>Figure 2.2.</b> Representative $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum for $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$ ...	22
<b>Figure 2.3.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of Product Mixture Resulting from $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$ Experiment.....	24
<b>Figure 2.4.</b> Representative $^{13}\text{C}$ NMR Spectrum of $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ Experiment .....	25
<b>Figure 2.5.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>1</b> : Reaction of <b>C-2</b> with HOTf.....	27
<b>Figure 2.6.</b> Hydride Region of $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>1</b> from Reaction of <b>C-2</b> with HOTf.....	27
<b>Figure 2.7.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR spectrum of <b>1</b> : Reaction of <b>C-2</b> with <b>B-2</b> .....	28
<b>Figure 2.8.</b> Hydride Region of $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>1</b> : Reaction of <b>C-2</b> with <b>B-2</b> .....	29
<b>Figure 3.1.</b> ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of <b>4</b> .....	36
<b>Figure 3.3.</b> ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of <b>7B-i</b>	39
<b>Figure 3.4.</b> ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of <b>7B-ii</b>	39
<b>Figure 3.5.</b> Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate: Order Study in Methyl Formate. ....	43
<b>Figure 3.6.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR signals for <b>9</b> , $9\text{-}^{13}\text{C}$ , <b>10</b> , and $10\text{-}^{13}\text{C}$ .....	46
<b>Figure 3.7.</b> ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of <b>10</b> ...	46
<b>Figure 3.8.</b> Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate using <b>1</b> in the Presence of $\text{CO}_2$ .....	49
<b>Figure 3.9.</b> Reversibility Study for $\text{CO}_2$ Coupling with <b>1</b> at Varied Temperatures.....	51
<b>Figure 3.10.</b> Comparison of Isotope Envelope for $10\text{-}^{13}\text{C}$ and Reacted Complex.....	60
<b>Figure 3.11.</b> Comparison of Isotope Envelope for <b>10</b> and Reacted Complex .....	60
<b>Figure 4.1.</b> ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of <b>5</b> ...	101



<b>Figure 4.2.</b> Reported Catalysts for Hydrogenation of Carboxylic Acid Derivatives to Alcohols .....	108
<b>Figure 4.3.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum in Anisole- $d_8$ for the Quantitative Analysis of <b>5</b> & <b>6</b> ...	116
<b>Figure 4.4.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>2</b> in Anisole- $d_8$ Formed after Adding $\text{KO}^t\text{Bu}$ to <b>5</b> ...	117
<b>Figure 4.5.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum after Adding $\text{CD}_3\text{OD}$ .....	117
<b>Figure 4.6.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum for Quantitative Analysis of Formate from High Pressure Reactions.....	118
<b>Figure 4.7.</b> Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of <b>2</b> for $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to Formate over Time .....	119
<b>Figure 4.8.</b> Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of <b>5</b> for $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to Formate over Time .....	119
<b>Figure 4.9.</b> Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of <b>6</b> for $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to Formate over Time .....	120
<b>Figure 4.10.</b> $^{13}\text{C}$ NMR for Quantitative Analysis of $\text{CO}_2$ Scrambling at $6\text{-}^{13}\text{C}$ .....	121
<b>Figure 4.11.</b> Representative $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum for Analysis of $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ and DMF in $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation Experiment.....	133
<b>Figure 4.12.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>13</b> : Reaction of <b>10</b> with FA .....	134
<b>Figure 4.13.</b> gHSQCAD Spectrum of <b>13</b> : Reaction of <b>10</b> with FA .....	135
<b>Figure 4.14.</b> $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of <b>13</b> : Reaction of <b>10</b> with $\text{H}_2/\text{CO}_2$ .....	136
<b>Figure 5.1.</b> Homogeneous Catalysts for Application to the Cascade System.....	145
<b>Figure 5.2.</b> Potential Homogeneous Ligands and Metal Sources for Application in the Tandem Homogeneous/Heterogeneously Catalyzed System. R = Alkyl Group .....	151
<b>Figure 5.3.</b> Representative $^1\text{H}$ NMR spectrum for $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ . .....	154

## LIST OF TABLES

<b>Table 2.1.</b> Conversion of CO <sub>2</sub> to HCO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>3</sub> : Thermal Esterification .....	14
<b>Table 2.2.</b> Conversion of CO <sub>2</sub> to HCO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>3</sub> : Acid Catalyzed Esterification.....	15
<b>Table 2.3.</b> Hydrogenation of HCO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>3</sub> in the Presence of CO <sub>2</sub> .....	16
<b>Table 2.4.</b> Hydrogenation of HCO <sub>2</sub> CH <sub>3</sub> in the Presence of <b>B-2</b> .....	19
<b>Table 3.1.</b> <i>K</i> <sub>eq</sub> for Reaction of <b>1</b> with Carbonyl Compounds .....	41
<b>Table 3.2.</b> Summary of Room Temperature Reactions of <b>1</b> with Carbonyl Compounds	53
<b>Table 3.3.</b> Summary of Low Temperature Reactions of <b>1</b> with Carbonyl Compounds...	55
<b>Table 3.4.</b> Optimization Studies for <i>K</i> <sub>eq</sub> Determination.....	56
<b>Table 3.5.</b> Product Distribution for CO <sub>2</sub> Reversibility Experiment at <b>9</b> .....	59
<b>Table 3.6.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>4</b> .....	91
<b>Table 3.7.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>6</b> (with 1 equiv. cyclopentanone in crystal lattice).....	92
<b>Table 3.8.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>7B-i</b> .....	93
<b>Table 3.9.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>7B-ii</b> .....	94
<b>Table 3.10.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>10</b> .....	95
<b>Table 4.1.</b> Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to Formate Catalyzed by <b>2</b> .....	103
<b>Table 4.2.</b> Complexes <b>2</b> , <b>5</b> , and <b>6</b> as Catalysts for CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation .....	104
<b>Table 4.3.</b> Quantification of Reversible Binding of CO <sub>2</sub> at <b>6-<sup>13</sup>C</b> at Varied Temperatures.....	106
<b>Table 4.4.</b> DMF Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	109
<b>Table 4.5.</b> DMF Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH in the Presence of CO <sub>2</sub> .....	110
<b>Table 4.6.</b> CO <sub>2</sub> Conversion to DMF.....	112
<b>Table 4.7.</b> CO <sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH <sub>3</sub> OH .....	113
<b>Table 4.8.</b> Reactivity of <b>2</b> with CO <sub>2</sub> and H <sub>2</sub> at Varied Temperatures .....	115
<b>Table 4.9.</b> Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for <b>5</b> .....	126

<b>Table 5.1.</b> Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH with Commercially Available Cu Catalysts.....	144
<b>Table 5.2.</b> Tandem Homogenous and Heterogeneous Catalysis: Commercial Cu Catalysts.....	146
<b>Table 5.3.</b> Tandem Homogenous and <b>CuMo<sub>2</sub>C</b> Catalysis.....	147
<b>Table 5.4.</b> Tandem Homogenous and Heterogeneous Catalysis: Commercial Cu Catalysts.....	148
<b>Table 5.5.</b> Hydrogenation of CO <sub>2</sub> to CH <sub>3</sub> OH with <b>CuMo<sub>2</sub>C</b> : Affect of Cascade Intermediate .....	149
<b>Table 5.6.</b> ICP Analysis for Determination of Mechanism for Heterogeneous Catalyst Deactivation .....	150
<b>Table 5.7.</b> BET Analysis of Heterogeneous Catalysts .....	153
<b>Table 5.8.</b> Concentration of Calibration Standards for ICP Analysis .....	155

## LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

18-crown-6	1,4,7,10,13,16-hexaoxacyclooctadecane
anisole	methoxybenzene
BET	Brunauer–Emmett–Teller
DMSO	dimethylsulfoxide
DMF	<i>N,N</i> -dimethylformamide
dppe	diphenylphosphinoethane
EF	ethyl formate
EtOH	ethanol
FA	formic acid
HMBC	heteronuclear multiple bond correlation)
HMDSO	hexamethyldisiloxane
HSQC	heteronuclear single quantum coherence spectroscopy
ICP	inductively coupled plasma
$K_{eq}$	equilibrium constant
KOtBu	potassium <i>tert</i> -butoxide
HCOOMe	HCOOCH <sub>3</sub> or methyl formate
nacnac	$\beta$ -diketiminato
NEt <sub>3</sub>	triethylamine
NHMe <sub>2</sub>	dimethylamine
NMR	nuclear magnetic resonance
NOE	Nuclear Overhauser effect
NOESY	Nuclear Overhauser effect spectroscopy
ORTEP	Oak Ridge thermal ellipsoid plot
OAc	acetate or CH <sub>3</sub> COO

OTf	trifluoromethanesulfonate or $\text{CF}_3\text{SO}_3$
ppm	parts per million
PNN	6-(di- <i>tert</i> -butylphosphinomethylene)-2-( <i>N,N</i> -diethylaminomethyl)-1,6-dihydropyridine
PNP	2,6-bis(diisopropylphosphinomethylene)pyridine
RPM	rotations per minute
THF	tetrahydrofuran
TON	turnover number
TMS	tetramethylsilane
XRD	X-ray diffraction

## ABSTRACT

CO<sub>2</sub> is an abundant C1 building block that has the potential to be utilized in the synthesis of many commodity chemicals and fuels that are currently derived from fossil feedstocks. Methanol in particular is produced annually on a multimillion metric ton scale, primarily from CO/H<sub>2</sub> at elevated temperatures (240–260 °C). However, because the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> is entropically unfavorable, the ability to operate at lower reaction temperatures is expected to lead to an overall higher theoretical yield of methanol. Herein we report the use of homogeneous catalysts in tandem for the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at substantially lower temperatures (135 °C).

Chapter 2 details the first system established for the direct homogeneous hydrogenation of carbon dioxide to methanol. A combination of ruthenium and scandium catalysts are employed to undergo the one pot stepwise reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to formic acid, methyl formate, and finally methanol. Incompatibilities between catalysts and cascade system components are introduced and are further evaluated in detail in later chapters.

Chapter 3 describes potential deactivation pathways involving components of the cascade system with the Ru pincer ester hydrogenation catalyst applied in the cascade system. A new mode of activation of CO<sub>2</sub> and carbonyl compounds (esters, ketones, and aldehydes) by this Ru pincer complex is discussed. Additionally, the relevance of these organometallic compounds under cascade catalysis conditions is studied.

Chapter 4 explores the idea of using a single catalyst for the cascade conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. A Ru pincer complex is tested for the CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to formate salts where the mechanism is investigated and catalytic conditions are established. Furthermore, these conditions are applied to a second-generation cascade system comprised of formate salt and amide intermediates, where the later is reduced to CH<sub>3</sub>OH using a single catalyst.

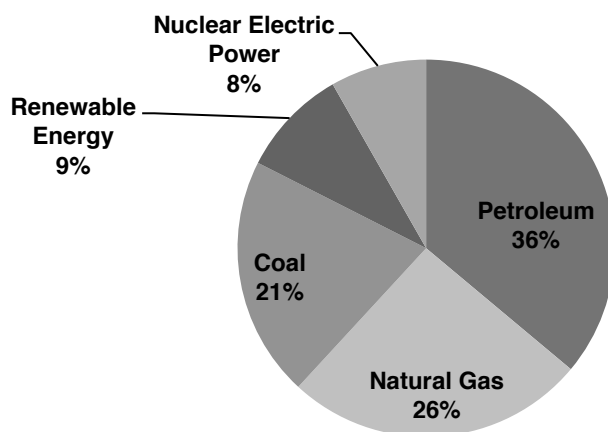
Chapter 5 describes the application of heterogeneous catalysis for low temperature CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to methanol in the ester intermediate cascade system. In order to enhance the rate of the slow step while using heterogeneous catalysts at lower temperatures, homogeneous catalysts are added to the tandem system. Previously reported heterogeneous catalysts are explored, in addition to unprecedented Mo<sub>2</sub>C based catalysts.

# CHAPTER 1

## Introduction

### 1.1 CO<sub>2</sub> Mitigation: A Challenge for the Twenty-First Century

Global demand for energy is increasing rapidly as a result of population and economic growth. Currently, the majority of energy in the United States is supplied by combustion of coal, crude oil, and natural gas as shown in Figure 1.1.<sup>1</sup> However, a consequence of burning fossil feedstocks for energy is that carbon dioxide (CO<sub>2</sub>), the dominant combustion waste product, is emitted into the atmosphere. CO<sub>2</sub> emissions resulting from energy consumption alone (accounting for 70% of all CO<sub>2</sub> emitted)<sup>2</sup> increased from 2.2 to 5.5 million metric tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> per year from 1949 in 2011,<sup>1</sup> and the atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> concentration is currently about 400 ppm (parts per million), which is more than 100 ppm above the maximum values measured over the past 740,000 years.<sup>3</sup>



Source: U.S. Energy Information Administration (2011)

**Figure 1.1.** U.S. Energy Consumption Estimates by Source in 2011

One consequence of increased atmospheric concentrations of greenhouse gases (e.g. CO<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>) is a rise in the temperature at the Earth's surface due to the global

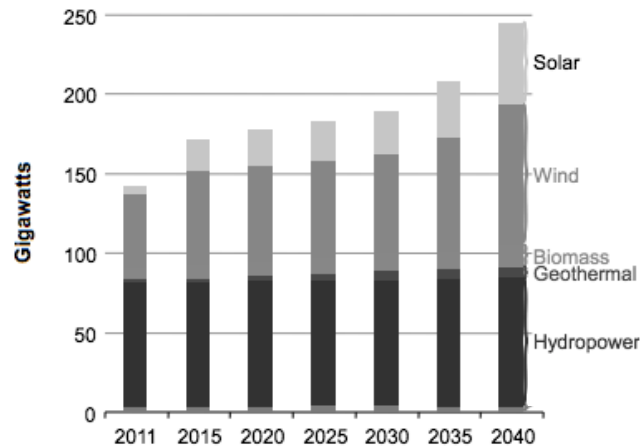


warming effect. This surface warming has resulted in an increase in the average ocean temperature by 0.74 °C and in the sea level by 17 cm over the past 100 years.<sup>4</sup> Furthermore, over the past 200 years, or since pre-industrial times, seawater has absorbed approximately half of all anthropogenic CO<sub>2</sub> emissions.<sup>5</sup> As a result of the reaction between CO<sub>2</sub> and water to form carbonic acid (H<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>), a reduction in seawater acidity by 0.1 pH units has been observed during the 20<sup>th</sup> century.<sup>4</sup> Effectively, this continued acidification is expected to severely decrease coral calcification and reef growth.<sup>3</sup> With energy-related global CO<sub>2</sub> emissions projected to increase from 31.6 Gt in 2011 to 62 Gt in 2050,<sup>2</sup> there is urgent need to reduce the concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> in the atmosphere. Developing more efficient ways to use our energy resources will play a role in mitigating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, but more drastic measures to reduce atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> on a large scale will be necessary. The leading approaches to achieve this are developing: i) carbon-neutral renewable energy technologies and ii) methods for CO<sub>2</sub> sequestration and storage.

## **1.2 Routes Toward Reducing CO<sub>2</sub> Emissions**

### **1.2.1 Renewable Energy Economy**

Of the total energy currently consumed in the U.S. every year, about 9% is produced by renewable energy sources (Figure 1.1). By the year 2040, renewable energy will play a larger role in energy generation, as this value is expected to increase to 13%, coupled with a 4% decrease in petroleum-derived fuel.<sup>6</sup> Leading examples of renewable energy technologies are solar, wind power, biomass, geothermal energy, and hydropower (Figure 1.2). For U.S. electricity generation specifically, solar generation<sup>7</sup> capacity is projected to lead to renewable energy growth, increasing by more than 1,000% by the year 2040. Wind capacity<sup>8</sup> is also expected to play an important role in expanding the renewable energy economy, accounting for 42 gigawatts of the energy capacity.<sup>6</sup>



**Figure 1.2.** Renewable Electricity Generation Capacity by Energy Source in the U.S., 2011–2040. Preprinted with permission from U.S. Energy Information Association (2013).

Fundamental science is key in establishing technologies for energy production relying on solar energy. However, one challenge in shifting to a fundamentally different energy economy is that users and providers have a set of challenges in implementing the growing assortment of new renewable sources. For example, solar and wind energy are irregular and unpredictable; therefore, heavy reliance on these sources of energy would require a storage method for later use during times of intermittency.<sup>9</sup> Furthermore, with renewable energy developments comes the complimentary demand for technology to create new energy distribution methods and to integrate new energy sources into existing grids.<sup>10</sup> Progress is being made on all fronts, but the transition to renewable energy economy is expected to be gradual, due to the time required to develop and implement new technologies.

### 1.2.2 CO<sub>2</sub> Sequestration and Storage

While transitioning over to a renewable energy economy, energy-related CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, in addition to industrial CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (e.g. cement plants), will have to be managed. CO<sub>2</sub> capture from transportation emissions is costly since the atmospheric concentration is relatively low, so for this sector an alternative fuel that is carbon free (i.e. H<sub>2</sub>) should be considered. A more practical sector to implement widespread CO<sub>2</sub> capture is electricity-generating power plants, which are responsible for 40% energy-related CO<sub>2</sub>

emissions.

Chemical absorption is the most widely used technique for low pressure CO<sub>2</sub> capture, where CO<sub>2</sub>-containing gas streams are passed over a liquid (amine or aqueous NaOH and Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> slurries) that forms chemical bonds with CO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>11</sup> The primary challenge associated with these materials is that heating up to 200 °C is required to break the bonds between CO<sub>2</sub> and the absorbent. Alternatively, solid absorbents like metal organic frameworks<sup>12</sup> typically have weaker interactions with CO<sub>2</sub> and are often treated with pressurized streams of CO<sub>2</sub> to yield effective interactions at the surface of the material. Alternatively, solid absorbents like zeolites<sup>13</sup> are operational at lower pressures of CO<sub>2</sub>, however due to their hydrophilic nature, CO<sub>2</sub> capacity declines in the presence of water, and high regeneration temperatures are required.<sup>14</sup> Overall, CO<sub>2</sub> capture technologies require energy (either in the form of pressure or heating) that reduce the overall efficiency of a process and adds cost, where typical efficiency losses are around 6–12% for the CO<sub>2</sub> capture process.<sup>2</sup> To this end, to make these processes economically viable on a large scale, technology development for CO<sub>2</sub> sequestration and incentives for reducing CO<sub>2</sub> emissions will be necessary to offset the costs associated with these capture methods.

After CO<sub>2</sub> has been captured, storage of this gas must be considered as well. Cooling and compressing CO<sub>2</sub> for long-term underground storage is a technology that has already been implemented. Injection of liquid CO<sub>2</sub> into reservoirs in order to displace and mobilize oil is a process in Texas and currently consumes approximately 20 million tons/year of CO<sub>2</sub>.<sup>15</sup> However, a series of earthquakes in Texas are thought to be linked to these CO<sub>2</sub> injections into the oil and gas wells.<sup>16</sup> Furthermore, the energy requirements to cool, compress, as well as transfer CO<sub>2</sub> from the site of generation to the storage site, are large. An alternative CO<sub>2</sub> “storage” approach is to retain CO<sub>2</sub> using chemical bonds. CO<sub>2</sub> can be thought of as a carbon building block to synthesize more valuable chemicals.<sup>17</sup> As an abundant and cheap C1 feedstock, exploring synthetic routes toward producing commodity chemicals and fuels on a wide scale could provide an economic driving force to capture CO<sub>2</sub>, as well as solve storage issues. One such potential commodity chemical is CH<sub>3</sub>OH, and the feasibility of this process will be discussed in detail herein.

### 1.3 Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH

#### 1.3.1 Potential for Industrial Synthesis

Methanol (CH<sub>3</sub>OH) is a commodity chemical with a current annual global demand of 30 million metric tonnes, serving mainly as a chemical feedstock.<sup>18</sup> Predominately synthesized from methane-derived synthesis gas (syngas), or carbon monoxide (CO) and hydrogen (H<sub>2</sub>), this reaction (equation 1) requires elevated temperatures between 220–270 °C and pressures 50–100 bar with a Cu heterogeneous catalyst. The mechanism of this reaction is highly debated in the literature. One putative route is the direct hydrogenation of CO to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (equation 1). Alternatively, CO<sub>2</sub> is debated to play an important mechanistic role in this reaction.<sup>19</sup> Cu catalysts used for this reaction also catalyze the water gas shift reaction (equation 2) at these temperatures, where CO and H<sub>2</sub>O<sup>20</sup> are converted to CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. Furthermore, the addition of 2–8% CO<sub>2</sub> to the synthesis gas feed has been found to improve the performance of the catalyst.<sup>21</sup>



There is also precedent for synthesizing CH<sub>3</sub>OH from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> (equation 2) using similar Cu catalysts. A pilot plant based on this system was built for this reaction using a Cu/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO/ZrO<sub>2</sub>/Ga<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> heterogeneous catalyst at 250 °C, thus demonstrating the viability for this process.<sup>22</sup> The primary obstacle in implementing this process is the current operational methanol synthesis method using syngas is more economically attractive compared to that using CO<sub>2</sub> as a starting material.

#### 1.3.2 Alternative Approach: Homogeneous Catalysis

In considering ways to improve the efficiency of the CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH, the thermodynamics of equation 2 were examined. This reaction is entropically disfavored with  $\Delta S^\circ = -97.8 \text{ cal mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ . Therefore, operating at high temperatures with a negative entropy magnifies a negative  $T\Delta S$  term, disfavoring the reaction overall, where  $\Delta G^\circ = \Delta H^\circ - T\Delta S^\circ$ . This unfavorable effect on the reaction can further be demonstrated

by considering the equilibrium constant at 250 °C where  $K_{\text{eq}} = 1 \times 10^{-8}$ . Therefore, it is desirable to conduct this reaction at lower temperatures in order to achieve an overall higher theoretical yield of methanol. Using reported heterogeneous catalysts, reducing the temperature below 220 °C is kinetically undesirable.

In order to address this challenge, homogeneous catalysis can be considered for this reaction, as these systems often operate at lower temperatures. Additional advantages of homogeneous complexes as catalysts include their versatility and tunability through the use of diverse ancillary ligands as well as the ability to study the mechanism of reactivity on a molecular level. Toward this end, notable advances have been made to reduce CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at room temperature using homogeneous organocatalysts and metal complexes.<sup>23-26</sup> However, these catalytic methods typically require expensive reducing reagents such as hydrosilanes and boron hydrides that produce stoichiometric byproducts. In contrast, we were interested in developing a system using H<sub>2</sub> for this homogeneously catalyzed reaction. This dissertation will explore a cascade approach using homogeneous catalysis for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to methanol (Chapter 2),<sup>27</sup> and will demonstrate a mechanistic understanding of this system (Chapter 3 and 4)<sup>28-30</sup> where these findings are used to improve the overall cascade system (Chapter 4). Lastly, highlighting the benefits of using both homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysis, a cascade system utilizing both of these types of catalysts for low temperature methanol synthesis is explored (Chapter 5).

#### **1.4 Potential Impact of CO<sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH<sub>3</sub>OH and Other Chemicals**

In addition to providing an environmentally safe outlet for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions, methanol produced from CO<sub>2</sub> could also function as a carbon neutral liquid fuel. If methanol was synthesized from CO<sub>2</sub> that is captured from the atmosphere and H<sub>2</sub> derived from solar<sup>7</sup> or wind-driven<sup>8</sup> water splitting, the overall process would be carbon-neutral.<sup>31</sup> Methanol is an energy-dense combustible liquid with a high octane number of 100, and is an excellent hydrogen storage material (containing 12.6 wt% H<sub>2</sub>). In addition to being used as a transportation fuel, methanol can also be used in fuel cells where applicable low temperature aqueous methanol dehydrogenation catalysts have been reported.<sup>32</sup>

The current leading industrial process using CO<sub>2</sub> is the synthesis of urea, which consumes 70 million metric tonnes of CO<sub>2</sub> per year.<sup>33</sup> Moving forward, identifying more processes where CO<sub>2</sub> can be implemented as a feedstock, as in the production of CH<sub>3</sub>OH, will be important for establishing more routes toward mitigating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. Importantly, more companies are currently looking to make plastics, plasticizers, additives fuels and other chemicals,<sup>34</sup> specifically BASF and Linde are unveiling an industrial process to use CO<sub>2</sub> and CH<sub>4</sub> to synthesize CO and H<sub>2</sub> in 2015.<sup>35</sup>

## 1.5 References

1. Environment. Annual Energy Review 2011. U. S. Energy Information Administration, 2011, pp 302.
2. CO<sub>2</sub> capture and storage: A Key Carbon Abatement Option. International Energy Agency, 2008.
3. Hoegh-Guldberg, O.; Mumby, P. J.; Hooten, A. J.; Steneck; R. S.; Greenfield, P.; Gomez, E.; Harvell, C. D.; Sale, P. F.; Edwards, A. J.; Caldeira, K.; Knowlton, N.; Eakin, C. M.; Iglesias-Prieto, R.; Muthiga, N.; Bradbury, R. H.; Dubi, A.; Hatziolos, M. E. Coral Reefs Under Rapid Climate Change and Ocean Acidification. *Science* **2007**, *318*, 1737.
4. IPCC, Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. Solomon, S. et al., Eds., Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge, UK, and New York, 2007.
5. Ocean Acidification Due to Increasing Atmospheric Carbon Dioxide. Raven, J. et al., Eds., Royal Society 2005.
6. International Energy Outlook 2013. U.S. Energy Information Administration, 2013.
7. (a) Kudo, A.; Miseki, Y. Heterogeneous Photocatalyst Materials for Splitting Water. *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **2009**, *38*, 253; (b) El Chaar, L.; Iamont, L. A.; El Zein, N. Review of Photovoltaic Technologies. *Renew. Sust. Energ. Rev.* **2011**, *5*, 2165.
8. Zervos, A.; Kjaer, B. "Pure Energy. Wind Energy Scenarios up to 2030," European Wind Energy Association, 2008.
9. Lewis, N. S.; Nocera, D. G. Powering the Planet: Chemical Challenges in Solar Energy Utilization. *P. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, **2006**, *103*, 15729.

10. Liserre, M.; Sauter, T.; Hung, J. Y. Future Energy Systems: Integrating Renewable Energy Sources into the Smart Power Grid through Industrial Electronics. March 2010 IEEE Industrial Electronics Magazine, **2010**, *4*, 18.
11. Spigarelli, B. P.; Kawatra, S. K. Opportunities and Challenges in Carbon Dioxide Capture. *J. CO<sub>2</sub> Util.* **2013**, *1*, 69.
12. Liu, J.; Thallapally, P. K.; McGrail, B. P.; Brown, D. R.; Liu, J. Progress in Adsorption-Based CO<sub>2</sub> Capture by Metal-Organic Frameworks. *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **2012**, *41*, 2308.
13. Bae, T.-H.; Hudson, M. R.; Mason, J. A.; Queen, W. L.; Dutton, J. J.; Sumida, K.; Micklash, K. J.; Kaye, S. S.; Brown, C. M.; Long, J. R. Evaluation of Cation-Exchanged Zeolite Adsorbents for Post-Combustion Carbon Dioxide Capture. *Energy Environ. Sci.* **2013**, *6*, 128.
14. Yu, C.-H.; Huang, C.-H.; Tan, C.-S. A Review of CO<sub>2</sub> Capture by Absorption and Adsorption. *Aerosol Air Qual. Res.*, **2012**, *12*, 745.
15. Lackner, K. S. A Guide to CO<sub>2</sub> Sequestration. *Science* **2003**, *300*, 1677.
16. Gan, W.; Frohlich, C. Gas injection may have triggered earthquakes in the Cogdell oil field, Texas. *P. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, **2013**, *110*, 18786.
17. Sakakura, T.; Choi, J.-C.; Yasuda, H. Transformation of Carbon Dioxide *Chem. Rev.*, **2007**, *107*, 2365.
18. Methanol Utilisation Technologies. In *Methanol: The Basic Chemical and Energy Feedstock of the Future: Asinger's Vision Today*. Bertau, M.; Offermanns, H.; Plass, L.; Schmidt, F.; Wernicke, H.-J., Eds.; Wiley, 2014, pp. 327.
19. Grabow, L. C.; Mavrikakis, M. Mechanism of Methanol Synthesis on Cu through CO<sub>2</sub> and CO Hydrogenation. *ACS Catal.* **2011**, *1*, 365.
20. Industrial grade synthesis gas contains H<sub>2</sub>O as an impurity.
21. Lee, S. Methanol Synthesis from Syngas. In *Handbook of Alternative Fuel Technologies*. CRC Press, 2007, pp 297.
22. Ushikoshi, K.; Moria, K.; Watanabe, T.; Takeuchi, M.; Saito, M. A 50 kg/day Class Test Plant for Methanol Synthesis from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. *Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal.* **1998**, *114*, 357.
23. For examples of stoichiometric reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH mediated by frustrated Lewis base pairs, see: (a) Ashley, A. E.; Thompson, A. L.; O'Hare, D. Non-Metal-Mediated Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2009**,

48, 9839. (b) Ménard, G.; Stephan, D. W. Room Temperature Reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol by Al-Based Frustrated Lewis Pairs and Ammonia Borane. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 1796; For a review, see: (c) Stephan, D. W.; Erker, G. Frustrated Lewis Pairs: Metal-Free Hydrogen Activation and More. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2010**, *49*, 46.

24. For catalytic reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with borane reducing agents, see: (a) Chakraborty, S.; Zhang, J.; Krause, J. A.; Guan, H. An Efficient Nickel Catalyst for the Reduction of Carbon Dioxide with a Borane. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 8872. (b) Huang, F.; Zhang, C.; Jiang, J.; Wang, Z.-X.; Guan, H. How Does the Nickel Pincer Complex Catalyze the Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol Derivative? A Computational Mechanistic Study. *Inorg. Chem.* **2011**, *50*, 3816.

25. For catalytic reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with silane reducing agents, see: (a) Eisenschmid, T. C.; Eisenberg, R. The Iridium Complex Catalyzed Reduction of Carbon Dioxide to Methoxide by Alkylsilanes. *Organometallics* **1989**, *8*, 1822. (b) Riduan, S. N.; Zhang, Y.; Ying, J. Y. Conversion of Carbon Dioxide into Methanol with Silanes over *N*-Heterocyclic Carbene Catalysts. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2009**, *48*, 3322; (c) Huang, F.; Lu, G.; Zhao, L.; Li, H.; Wang, Z.-X. The Catalytic Role of *N*-Heterocyclic Carbene in a Metal-Free Conversion of Carbon Dioxide into Methanol: A Computational Mechanism Study. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 12388.

26. For other examples of homogeneous catalytic CO<sub>2</sub> reduction, see: (a) Laitar, D. S.; Müller, P.; Sadighi, J. P. Efficient Homogeneous Catalysis in the Reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CO. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 17196. (b) Matsuo, T.; Kawaguchi, H. From Carbon Dioxide to Methane: Homogeneous Reduction of Carbon Dioxide with Hydrosilanes Catalyzed by Zirconium-Borane Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2006**, *128*, 12362. For reviews, see: (c) Riduan, S. N.; Zhang, Y. Recent Developments in Carbon Dioxide Utilization under Mild Conditions. *Dalton Trans.* **2010**, *39*, 3347. (d) Darensbourg, D. J. Chemistry of Carbon Dioxide Relevant to Its Utilization: A Personal Perspective. *Inorg. Chem.* **2010**, *49*, 10765.

27. Excerpts of Chapter 2 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Cascade Catalysis for the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 18122. Copyright 2011. American Chemical Society.

28. Excerpts of Chapter 3 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Role of a Noninnocent Pincer Ligand in the Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> at (PNN)Ru(H)(CO). *Organometallics* **2012**, *31*, 4643. Copyright 2012. American Chemical Society.

29. Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Reversible Carbon-Carbon Bond Formation Between Carbonyl Compounds and a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *Chem. Commun.* **2013**, *49*, 7147. – Reproduced by permission of The Royal Society of Chemistry. <http://pubs.rsc.org/en/content/articlelanding/2013/cc/c3cc43517b>



30. Excerpts of Chapter 4 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Catalytic CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate by a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *ACS Catal.* **2013**, 3, 2412. Copyright 2013. American Chemical Society.
31. Olah, G. A.; Goepfert, A.; Prakash, G. K. S. Chemical Recycling of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol and Dimethyl Ether: From Greenhouse Gas to Renewable, Environmentally Carbon Neutral Fuels and Synthetic Hydrocarbons. *J. Org. Chem.* **2009**, 74, 487.
32. Nielsen, M.; Alberico, E.; Baumann, W.; Drexler, H.-J.; Junge, H.; Gladiali, S.; Beller, M. Low-Temperature Aqueous-Phase Methanol Dehydrogenation to Hydrogen and Carbon Dioxide. *Nature* **2013**, 495, 85.
33. Joó, F. Activation of Carbon Dioxide. In *Physical Inorganic Chemistry: Reactions, Processes, and Applications*; Wiley-VCH: Weinheim, Germany, 2007; pp 252.
34. Scott, A. Carbon Dioxide-to-Chemical Processes Poised for Commercialization. *Chemical and Engineering News.* **2013**, 91, 20.
35. Research Cooperation Develops Innovative Technology for Environmentally Sustainable Syngas Production from Carbon Dioxide and Hydrogen. BASF Press Release. July 2, 2013.

## CHAPTER 2

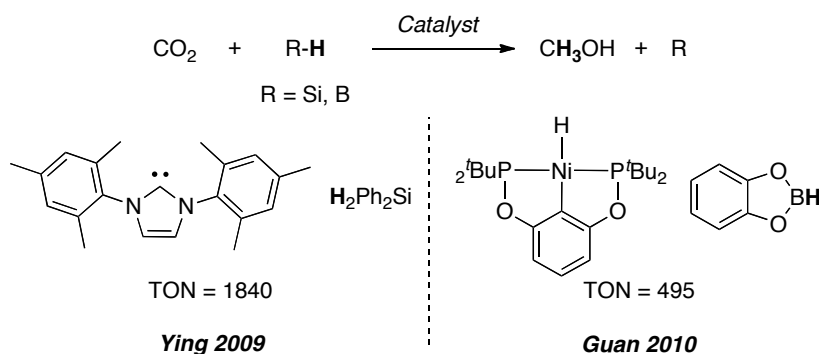
### Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol

#### 2.1 Introduction

Copper derived heterogeneous catalysts are well-known to promote the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at elevated temperatures ranging from 240–260 °C.<sup>1</sup> However, since this reaction is entropically unfavorable ( $\Delta S^\circ = -97.8 \text{ cal mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ )<sup>2</sup>, it would be desirable to carry out this transformation at lower reaction temperatures. This is expected to lead to an overall higher theoretical yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH.

Homogeneous catalysts typically operate at lower temperatures and are thus expected to realize more favorable reaction conditions. Additional advantages of homogeneous complexes as catalysts include: i) their versatility and tunability through the use of diverse ancillary ligands and ii) the ability to study the mechanism of reactivity on a molecular level. Toward this end, notable advances have been made in the reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at room temperature using homogeneous organocatalysts and Ni complexes, yielding turnover numbers (TONs) up to 1,840 (Scheme 2.1).<sup>3–6</sup> However, these catalytic methods typically require expensive reducing reagents such as hydrosilanes and boron hydrides that produce stoichiometric byproducts (Scheme 2.1, R). In contrast, exploration of the most atom-economical reductant, hydrogen (H<sub>2</sub>), for this homogeneously catalyzed reaction has been limited.

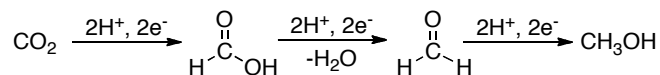
### Scheme 2.1. Catalytic Reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH Using Silanes and Boranes



## 2.2 Multi-Catalyst Cascade System Design

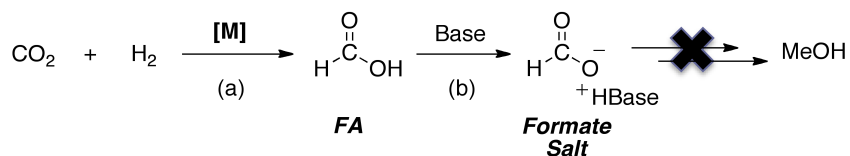
Aiming to design a single homogeneous catalyst to facilitate the multi-step reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH is a challenging goal such that the catalyst would have to perform numerous different proton and electron transfers throughout the reaction (Scheme 2.2). Instead, our approach was to investigate multiple catalysts for each individual step of the reaction. This would allow for catalyst design and optimization for each individual step in the reaction cascade.

### Scheme 2.2. Multi-Step CO<sub>2</sub> Reduction to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



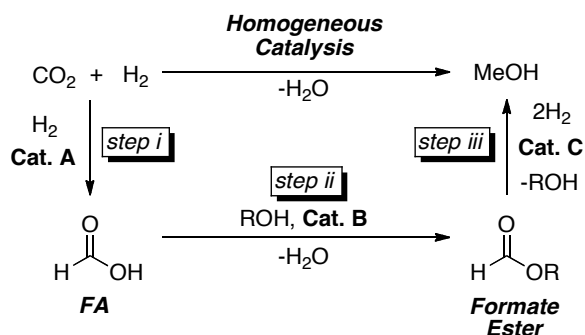
In order to implement this approach, we aimed to first devise a chemical route from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. As a first step, we envisioned hydrogenating CO<sub>2</sub> to formic acid (FA) using a metal catalyst (Scheme 2.3a). There are many metal catalysts reported for this reaction,<sup>2,7</sup> but because this reaction is thermodynamically uphill ( $\Delta G^\circ = 7.8 \text{ kcalmol}^{-1}$ ),<sup>2</sup> a base is required to drive the reaction to completion through the exothermic formation of a formate salt (Scheme 2.3b).<sup>2</sup> However, subsequent hydrogenation of the formate salt is not well preceded.

### Scheme 2.3. CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formic Acid and Formate Salt



In order to address this challenge, we aimed to couple the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to FA (Scheme 2.4, step i) with an exothermic esterification reaction catalyzed by **B** (Scheme 2.4, step ii), forming a formate ester. This ester could then be hydrogenated using catalyst **C** and H<sub>2</sub> to generate CH<sub>3</sub>OH and the corresponding ester-derived alcohol (ROH, Scheme 2.4, step iii). This three-step reaction cascade should be carried out in one pot such that thermodynamically disfavored FA can be trapped and react further *in situ*. Importantly, this system should enable tuning of the rate and selectivity of each step simply by modifying catalyst **A**, **B**, and **C** independently.

### Scheme 2.4. Cascade Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



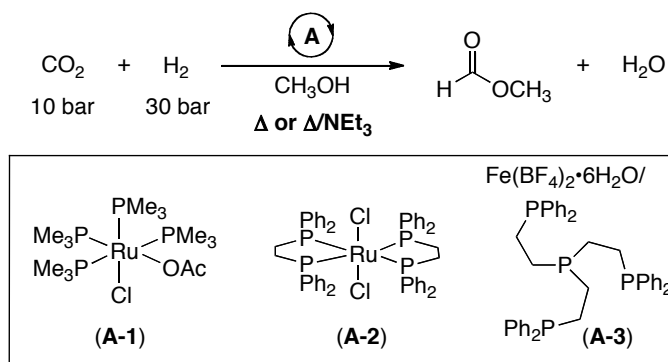
## 2.3 Optimization of Individual Steps

### 2.3.1 Steps i/ii: Cascade CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation/Esterification

There are highly efficient established homogeneous catalysts for the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to methyl formate (HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>) (Scheme 2.4, steps i-ii) with TONs up to 13,000.<sup>2</sup> However, these systems require supercritical CO<sub>2</sub> (130 bar) as the solvent. Using relatively lower pressures of CO<sub>2</sub> in our system would be beneficial for mitigating potential incompatibilities of CO<sub>2</sub> with other components in the cascade system (see Section 2.3.2).

At 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub> and 30 bar H<sub>2</sub>, the most active reported catalysts were selected and compared under identical conditions. As shown in Table 2.1, under neutral thermal esterification conditions, catalysts **A-1**–**A-3**<sup>8–10</sup> yielded modest quantities of methyl formate (entries 1–3). The TONs in these systems could be improved by the addition of triethylamine (NEt<sub>3</sub>), a base that is commonly used to provide a thermodynamic driving force for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation through the formation of the alkyl ammonium formate salt. Catalysts **A-2** and **A-3** worked the best under basic conditions, yielding a TON of 21 (entries 5–6). However, ester formation was slow under these thermal conditions, and **A-1**/NEt<sub>3</sub> and **A-3**/NEt<sub>3</sub> each afforded only two or three turnovers after 1 h (entries 7–8).

**Table 2.1.** Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>: Thermal Esterification



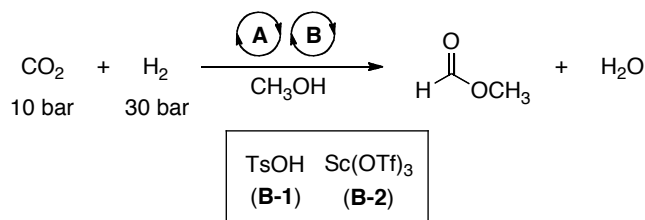
Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst A/Additive	TON
1	<b>A-1</b> /none	3
2	<b>A-2</b> /none	1
3	<b>A-3</b> /none	10
4 <sup>b</sup>	<b>A-1</b> /NEt <sub>3</sub>	18
5 <sup>b</sup>	<b>A-2</b> /NEt <sub>3</sub>	21
6 <sup>b</sup>	<b>A-3</b> /NEt <sub>3</sub>	21
7 <sup>b,c</sup>	<b>A-1</b> /NEt <sub>3</sub>	3
8 <sup>b,c</sup>	<b>A-3</b> /NEt <sub>3</sub>	2

Conditions: <sup>a</sup>0.0126 mmol of catalyst **A**, 2 mL of CH<sub>3</sub>OH, 16 h, 135 °C. <sup>b</sup>0.2 mL NEt<sub>3</sub> was added under otherwise identical conditions. <sup>c</sup>1 h.

It is well known that both Brønsted<sup>11</sup> and Lewis acid<sup>12</sup> catalysts can accelerate the esterification of carboxylic acids with alcohols. It follows that such catalysts might also prove advantageous for the formation HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> from CO<sub>2</sub>. A number of esterification

catalysts were tested for compatibility with catalysts for step i, including: Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub>, Y(OTf)<sub>3</sub>, TsOH (*p*-toluenesulfonic), SmCl<sub>3</sub>, AlCl<sub>3</sub>, ZnO, ionic liquids,<sup>13</sup> and CuCl<sub>2</sub>, where the most successful results are discussed below. As shown in Table 2.2, catalysts **A1–A3** were combined with TsOH (tosylic acid, **B-1**) and Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub> (OTf = trifluoromethylsulfonate, **B-2**). Gratifyingly, the combination of Ru(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>4</sub>(Cl)(OAc) (**A-1**) and Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub> (**B-2**) provided significantly enhanced TONs relative to the thermal and/or base-promoted reactions (TON = 40 vs 3 and 18, respectively). This **A-1/B-2** cascade reaction was also significantly faster than the NEt<sub>3</sub>-promoted esterification, with a TON of 32 after 1 h at 135 °C (entry 7).

**Table 2.2.** Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>: Acid Catalyzed Esterification



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst A/Additive	TON
1	<b>A-1/B-1</b>	11
2	<b>A-2/B-1</b>	10
3	<b>A-3/B-1</b>	13
4	<b>A-1/B-2</b>	40
5	<b>A-2/B-2</b>	16
6	<b>A-3/B-2</b>	5
7 <sup>b</sup>	<b>A-1/B-2</b>	32

Conditions: <sup>a</sup>0.0126 mmol of catalyst **A** and **B**, 2 mL of CH<sub>3</sub>OH, 16 h, 135 °C. <sup>b</sup>1 h.

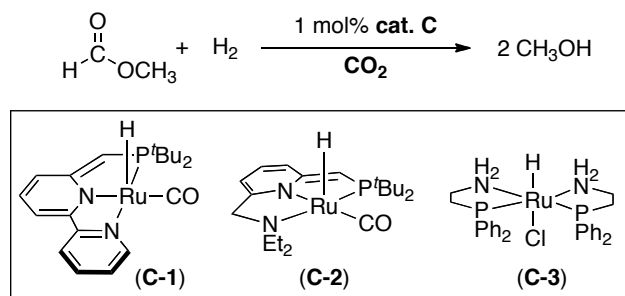
### 2.3.2 Step iii: Ester Hydrogenation

Having identified compatible catalysts for the first two steps of the reaction cascade, we next examined the hydrogenation of methyl formate, which would complete the overall transformation of CH<sub>3</sub>OH from CO<sub>2</sub> (step iii, Scheme 2.4). Several homogeneous catalysts had been reported for the hydrogenation of challenging carbonyl containing substrates including amides and alkyl esters, although formate esters had not been examined prior to our study.<sup>14–16</sup> Thus, Ru complexes **C-1–C-3** (known ester or

amide hydrogenation catalysts) were tested in order to establish if they could catalyze the hydrogenation of  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$  to  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  (Table 2.3). We found that both **C-1** and **C-2** catalyze the hydrogenation of the methyl formate efficiently at 135 °C (entries 1–2). Notably, Milstein reported similar findings shortly before these results were published.<sup>17</sup>

With active formate ester hydrogenation catalysts in hand, the effect of introducing  $\text{CO}_2$  into this reaction was studied, as this is a required component of the cascade system. While maintaining an overall pressure of 40 bar, a 5:35 ratio of  $\text{H}_2$  to  $\text{CO}_2$  resulted in low yields of  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  while using **C-1** (Table 2.3, entry 4). We hypothesized that decreasing the partial pressure of  $\text{CO}_2$  would allow for improved activity of the catalyst. Indeed, a 30:10 ratio of  $\text{H}_2$ : $\text{CO}_2$  provided a 97% yield of  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  (entry 6) and this set of conditions was selected for cascade system experiments.

**Table 2.3.** Hydrogenation of  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$  in the Presence of  $\text{CO}_2$



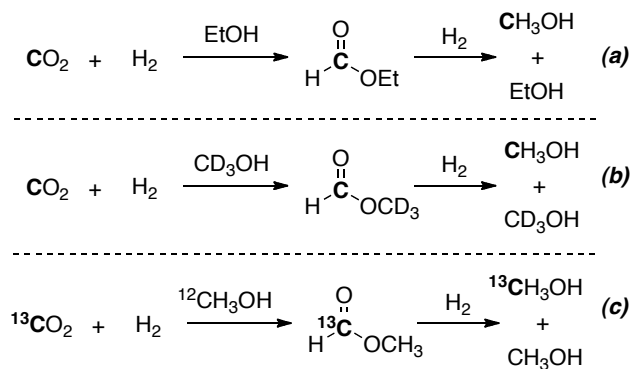
Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst <b>C</b>	$P_{\text{H}_2}$ : $P_{\text{CO}_2}$ <sup>b</sup>	Conv. of $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$	Yield of $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$
1	<b>C-1</b>	5:0	98%	98%
2	<b>C-2</b>	5:0	99%	>99%
3 <sup>c</sup>	<b>C-3</b>	5:0	>99%	<3% <sup>d</sup>
4	<b>C-1</b>	5:35	54%	17%
5	<b>C-1</b>	20:20	85%	76%
6	<b>C-1</b>	30:10	97%	97%
7 <sup>b</sup>	<b>C-2</b>	30:10	43%	16%

Conditions: <sup>a</sup>0.01 mmol of catalyst **C**, 1 mmol  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$ , 1 mL of dioxane, 16 h, 135 °C. <sup>b</sup>Pressures in bar. <sup>c</sup>1 mmol  $\text{KO}^t\text{Bu}$  was added under otherwise identical conditions. <sup>d</sup> $\text{KO}^t\text{Bu}$  reacts directly with  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$ , deprotonating the aldehydic H. The products of this reaction are  $\text{HO}^t\text{Bu}$ ,  $\text{CO}$ , and  $\text{KOME}$ .

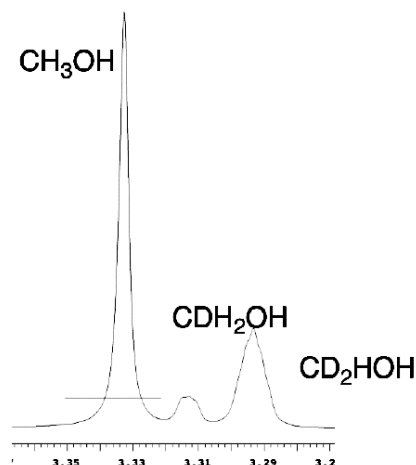
## 2.4 Experimental Design and Detection

Before all components of the system were combined together to synthesize CH<sub>3</sub>OH from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>, experimental design was required so that methanol formed as a product in the reaction could be distinguished from the methanol added as a solvent. Initial evaluations were performed using ethanol (EtOH, Scheme 2.5a) as the solvent so that all CH<sub>3</sub>OH detected by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy analysis was definitively from CO<sub>2</sub>. However, because ethanol is a bulkier alcohol in comparison with methanol, reduced yields in the esterification reaction (step ii) were observed. Therefore, deuterated methanol was explored, where CD<sub>3</sub>OH (Scheme 2.5b) was selected instead of CD<sub>3</sub>OD since it helped to reduce scrambling of CH<sub>3</sub>OH (observed CH<sub>2</sub>DOH/D, CHD<sub>2</sub>OH/D due to exchange between M–H and CD<sub>3</sub>O–D). To that end, using CD<sub>3</sub>OH provided a system where CH<sub>3</sub>OH could be detected by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy, and the optimization reactions were conducted using this system. However, scrambling of the CD<sub>3</sub>OH solvent (in some cases up to 50%) was still observed (Figure 2.1). Therefore, the optimized results obtained using the CD<sub>3</sub>OH system were confirmed using <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> and <sup>13</sup>C depleted CH<sub>3</sub>OH (Scheme 2.5c). This experiment allows for confirmation that all <sup>13</sup>CH<sub>3</sub>OH detected by <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectroscopy is derived from <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> and not the <sup>12</sup>CH<sub>3</sub>OH solvent.

**Scheme 2.5.** Experimental Design for the Cascade Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH







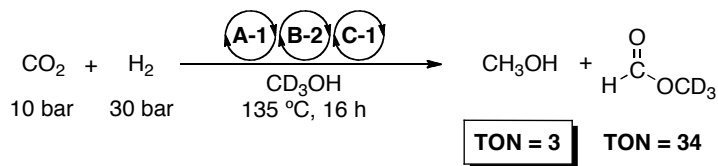
**Figure 2.1.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of  $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$  Experiment

## 2.5 Cascade Conversion of $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$

### 2.5.1 One Pot $\text{CO}_2$ Conversion to $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$

Before testing all catalysts together in one pot, experimental design was necessary in order to distinguish the methanol formed from  $\text{CO}_2$  hydrogenation from the methanol added as a solvent/catalyst. Thus deuterated methanol ( $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$ ) was used as the solvent,<sup>18</sup> which would allow for the quantification of *in situ* produced  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  by  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopy. When combining all components together in one pot to hydrogenate  $\text{CO}_2$  to  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ , a TON of 3 was detected (Scheme 2.6). Importantly, there was a substantial amount of methyl formate remaining at the end of the reaction.

**Scheme 2.6.** One Pot Cascade  $\text{CO}_2$  Conversion to  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$



In order to determine why catalyst **C-1** was not fully reducing all of the methyl formate, exclusion reactions were carried out to determine what component(s) of the system were hindering **C-1**. By investigating the hydrogenation of methyl formate using **C-1** with and without **B-2**, it was clear that **B-2** and **C-1** are incompatible (Table 2.4). We

found that upon treating **C-2** with 1 equivalent of **B-2** ( $\text{Sc}(\text{OTf})_3$ ), 80% of the protonated triflate complex **1** was formed (Scheme 2.7), along with ~20% of 3 different Ru–H species as observed by  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopy. The identity of this compound was confirmed through independent synthesis of **1** by treatment of **C-2** with triflic acid.

**Table 2.4.** Hydrogenation of  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$  in the Presence of **B-2**

$$\text{H}-\overset{\text{O}}{\parallel}{\text{C}}-\text{OCH}_3 + \text{H}_2 \xrightarrow[5 \text{ bar}]{1 \text{ mol\% cat. C-1}} 2 \text{ CH}_3\text{OH}$$

Entry <sup>a</sup>	Additive	Conv. of $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$	Yield of $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$
1	none	>99%	>99%
2 <sup>b</sup>	<b>B-2</b>	22%	31%

Conditions: <sup>a</sup>1 mmol  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$ , 0.0126 mmol **C-1**, 1 mL dioxane, 40  $\mu\text{L}$   $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$ , 135  $^\circ\text{C}$ , 16 h. Note:  $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$  used to solvate **B-2**.  
<sup>b</sup>0.0126 mmol **B-2**.

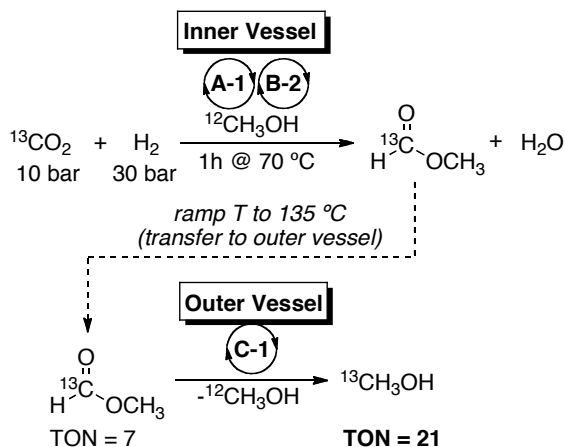
**Scheme 2.7.** Reaction of **C-2** with  $\text{Sc}(\text{OTf})_3$



### 2.5.2 Modified Reactor: Transfer System

To overcome the incompatibility between **B-2** and **C-1**, the catalysts were physically separated within the same high-pressure reactor. Catalysts **A-1**, **B-2**, and  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  were placed in a vial inside the vessel, while **C-1** was dispensed into the outer well of the Parr vessel (Scheme 2.8). In this system, the volatile intermediate methyl formate (bp = 32  $^\circ\text{C}$  at STP) can travel freely from the inner to the outer vessel, but the low volatility of the catalysts will keep them in their respective vessels. Gratifyingly, using this modified reactor yielded  $^{13}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  in 25 turnovers from  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ , where  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  and  $^{12}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  were used to definitively track the produced methanol from  $\text{CO}_2$ .<sup>19</sup>

## Scheme 2.8. Transfer System for the Cascade Catalytic Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub>



## 2.6 Conclusions

In summary, a cascade homogeneous catalytic approach toward the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH has been demonstrated.<sup>20</sup> This serves as the first example, to our knowledge, of using homogeneous catalysts for the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. This multi-catalyst cascade system offers the unique advantage of allowing for optimization of individual steps of the overall reaction through catalyst design. Furthermore, it also allows for detailed analysis of catalyst incompatibilities and decomposition pathways on a molecular level. Using these aspects of the system to our advantage, we designed and optimized a setup that provides CH<sub>3</sub>OH in 25 turnovers from CO<sub>2</sub>. Chapters 3 and 4 will further explore more of the incompatibilities in this reaction cascade. Moreover, since this publication a similar cascade system that accesses an ester intermediate has been reported where, under analogous conditions the authors use a ruthenium phosphine complex and an acid catalyst to achieve CH<sub>3</sub>OH in up to 86 TONs.<sup>21</sup>

## 2.7 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data

### General Procedures

NMR spectra were obtained on a Varian MR 400 MHz (399.96 MHz for <sup>1</sup>H) or a Varian VNMRs 700 MHz (699.93 MHz for <sup>1</sup>H; 176.00 MHz for <sup>13</sup>C) spectrometer. All high-pressure reactions were carried out using a Parr Model 5000 Multiple Reactor system that includes six 50 mL vessels equipped with flat-gaskets and head mounting valves. The

system was operated with a 4871 process controller and SpecView version 2.5 software. A Swagelok SS Medium-Flow metering valve was used during the collection of volatile products from the pressurized reaction vessels.

### ***Materials and Methods***

The ruthenium catalysts **A-1**<sup>9b</sup>, **A-2**<sup>10b</sup>, **C-1**<sup>14</sup>, **C-2**<sup>15b</sup>, and **C-3**<sup>16b</sup> were prepared according to literature procedures. Pre-purified hydrogen (99.99%) and dry carbon dioxide (99.8%) were purchased from Metro Welding. Scandium triflate, iron tetrafluoroborate hexahydrate, and tris[2-(diphenylphosphino)ethyl]phosphine were purchased from Sigma Aldrich. Methyl formate and anhydrous dioxane were purchased from Alfa Aesar. Isotopically labeled compounds, including CD<sub>3</sub>OH (99.95%), <sup>13</sup>C depleted CH<sub>3</sub>OH (99.95%), <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> (99%), CD<sub>3</sub>CN, and C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> (dried over sodium benzyl ketyl still) were purchased from Cambridge Isotope Laboratories. Methanol was dried over sodium and triethylamine was dried over CaH<sub>2</sub>. Methyl formate was dried over calcium sulfate and distilled from phosphorus pentoxide. All experiments were conducted under a nitrogen atmosphere in either a glovebox or using standard Schlenk techniques.

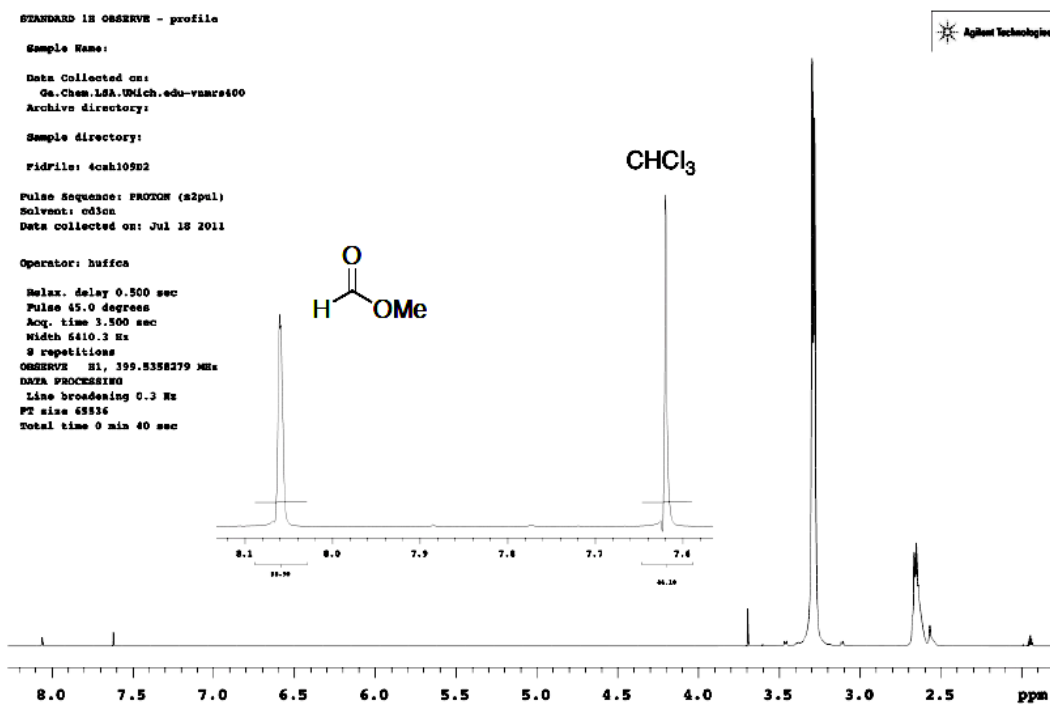
### ***Experimental Details***

#### *General Procedure for the Analysis of Volatile Products*

After the reaction was complete, the pressure vessel was allowed to cool to room temperature. It was then slowly vented using a metering valve through a dry ice/acetone cooled trap. Once the vessel reached atmospheric pressure, the trap was placed in a LN<sub>2</sub>-cooled bath and connected to a Schlenk line. The entire system was placed under vacuum and the liquid contents of the pressure vessel were then collected in the trap. The trap was disconnected from the Schlenk line and allowed to warm to room temperature. CHCl<sub>3</sub> was added as an NMR standard, the contents of the trap were added to in CD<sub>3</sub>CN, and the mixture was analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H and/or <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectroscopy. Each reported TON represents an average of at least 2 trials.

*General Procedure for the Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (Table 2.1 and Table 2.2)*

In a N<sub>2</sub>-filled glovebox, catalyst **A** (0.0126 mmol) and either NEt<sub>3</sub> (0.2 mL, 1.434 mmol) or catalyst **B-1/B-2** (0.0126 mmol) were dissolved in/added to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (2 mL) in the well of a pressure vessel. A micro magnetic stirbar was added and the reactor was sealed and removed from the glovebox. The vessel was then pressurized with 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, followed immediately within 1 minute with 30 bar H<sub>2</sub>. The reaction was heated to 135 °C for 16 h using SpecView software provided by Parr (a temperature of 125 °C was initially entered into the SpecView program to prevent overshooting of 135 °C) and then worked up using the general procedure for the analysis of volatile products above. CHCl<sub>3</sub> (30 μL, 0.3276 mmol) was added as the <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard and the reactions were analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy. The TON corresponding to the yield of HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> from CO<sub>2</sub> was calculated based on mmol of HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>/mmol catalyst A. See Figure 2.2 for a representative <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum.



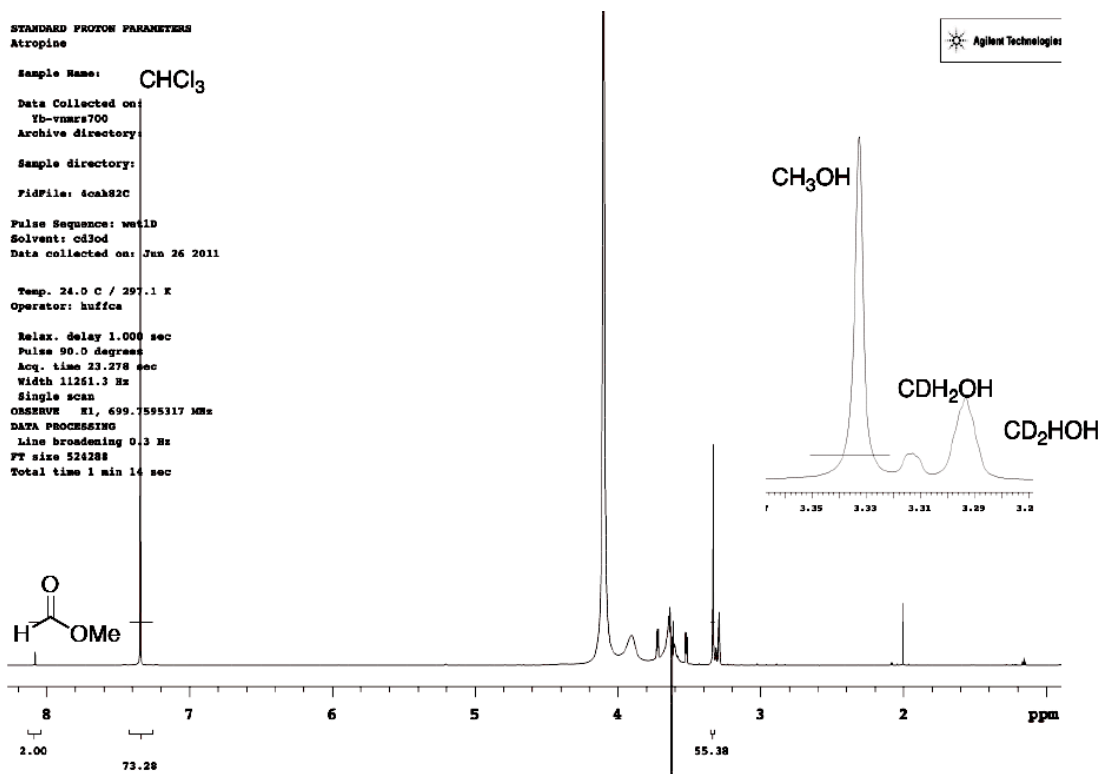
**Figure 2.2.** Representative <sup>1</sup>H NMR Spectrum for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>

*General Procedure for the Hydrogenation of HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub>*  
(Table 2.3)

In a N<sub>2</sub>-filled glovebox, catalyst **C** (0.01 mmol), HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (60 μL, 1 mmol), and dioxane (1 mL) were placed into the well of a pressure vessel. A micro magnetic stirbar was added and the reactor was sealed and removed from the glovebox. The vessel was then pressurized with CO<sub>2</sub>, followed immediately within 1 minute with H<sub>2</sub>. The reaction was heated to 135 °C for 16 h using SpecView software provided by Parr. (A temperature of 125 °C was initially entered into the SpecView program to prevent overshooting of 135 °C.) The reaction was worked up using the general procedure for the analysis of volatile products. CHCl<sub>3</sub> (80 μL, 0.9938 mmol) was added as a <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard, and the reactions were analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy. The yield of the reaction is based on the mmol of HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> initially added.

*General Procedure for the One Pot Cascade Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH in CD<sub>3</sub>OH*  
(Scheme 2.6)

In a N<sub>2</sub>-filled glovebox, catalysts **A-1** (6.3 mg, 0.0126 mmol), **B-2** (6.2 mg, 0.0126 mmol), and **C-1** (5.6 mg, 0.0126 mmol) were dissolved in CD<sub>3</sub>OH (2 mL) in the well of the pressure vessel. A micro magnetic stir bar was added and the reactor was then sealed and removed from the glovebox. The vessel was then pressurized with 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, followed immediately within 1 minute with 30 bar H<sub>2</sub>. The reactor was heated to 135 °C for 16 h using SpecView software provided by Parr. (A temperature of 125 °C was initially entered into the SpecView program to prevent overshooting of 135 °C). CHCl<sub>3</sub> (30 μL, 0.3276 mmol) was added as the <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard and the reactions were analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy. The TON corresponding to the yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH from CO<sub>2</sub> was calculated based on mmol of CH<sub>3</sub>OH/mmol catalyst (**A**, **B**, or **C**). The reaction was worked up using the general procedure for the analysis of volatile products above. CHCl<sub>3</sub> (30 μL, 0.3276 mmol) was added as the <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard and the reactions were analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy (Figure 2.3). Notably, a small amount of scrambling of the CD<sub>3</sub>OH solvent occurred due to the reversibility of the hydrogenation of the ester at the reaction temperature (see inset of Figure 2.3).



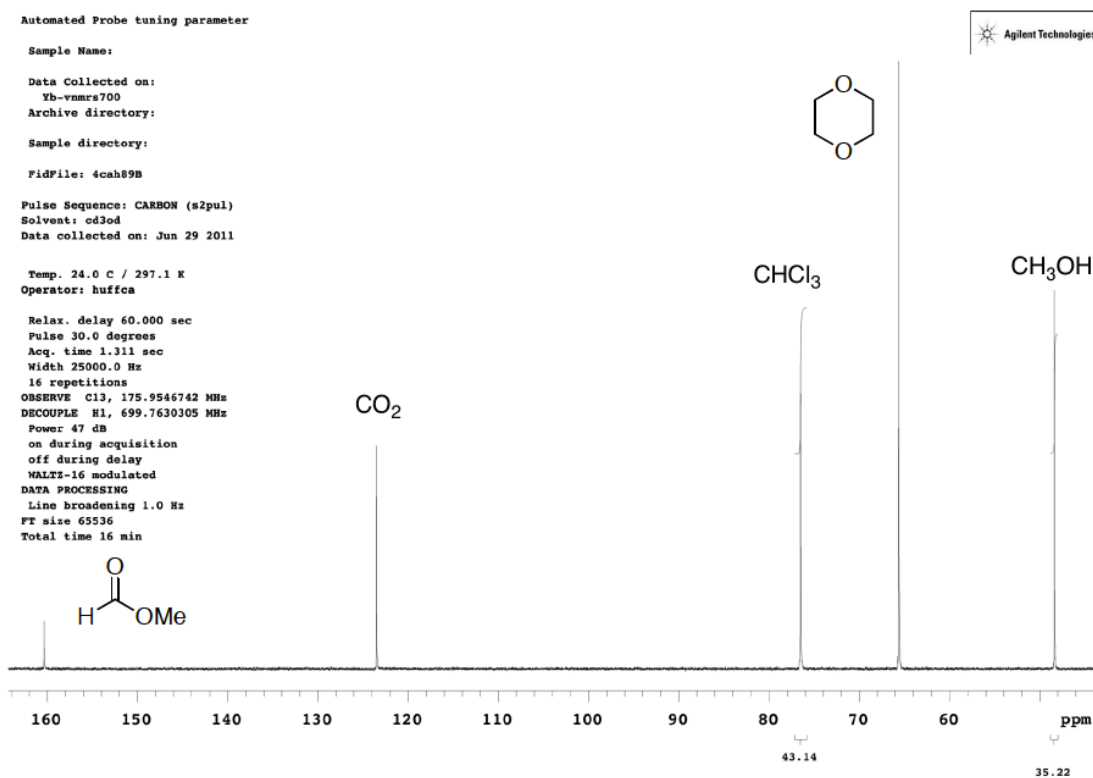
**Figure 2.3.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of Product Mixture Resulting from  $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$  Experiment. Experimental details: Wet 1D, relaxation delay set at 25 s, pulse angle =  $90^\circ$ , solvent suppression for dioxane ( $\delta = 13$  Hz), 4 scans.

*General Procedure for Hydrogenation of  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  to  $^{13}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  using the Transfer Method (Scheme 2.8)*

In a  $\text{N}_2$ -filled glovebox, catalysts **A-1** (6.3 mg, 0.0126 mmol) and **B-2** (6.2 mg, 0.0126 mmol) were dissolved in  $^{13}\text{C}$  depleted  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  in a 4 mL scintillation vial equipped with a micro magnetic stir bar. This vial was placed into the well of the pressure vessel. Catalyst **C-1** (5.6 mg, 0.0126 mmol) was dissolved in 1 mL of dioxane and dispensed into the well of the pressure vessel. The reactor was then sealed and removed from the glovebox. The vessel was pressurized with 10 bar  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ , followed immediately within 1 minute with 30 bar  $\text{H}_2$ . The reactor was heated at  $75^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 h and the temperature was then ramped to  $135^\circ\text{C}$  and held at  $135^\circ\text{C}$  for an additional 15 h. (A temperature of  $125^\circ\text{C}$  was initially entered into the SpecView program to prevent overshooting  $135^\circ\text{C}$ ).  $\text{CHCl}_3$  (3 mL, 37.27 mmol, which corresponds to 0.4099 mmol  $^{13}\text{CHCl}_3$ ) was added as a  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR standard, and the reactions were analyzed by  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR spectroscopy. The TON

corresponding to the yield of  $^{13}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  from  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  was calculated based on mmol of  $^{13}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ /mmol catalyst (**A**, **B**, or **C**).

Experimental details for  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR experiment for the hydrogenation of  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  to  $^{13}\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ : Decoupled without NOE, relaxation delay set at 60 s, pulse angle =  $30^\circ$ , 16 scans. A representative  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR spectrum is shown in Figure 2.4.



**Figure 2.4.** Representative  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR Spectrum of  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  Experiment

*Procedure for the hydrogenation of  $\text{HCO}_2\text{CH}_3$  in the presence of **B-2** (Table 2.4)*

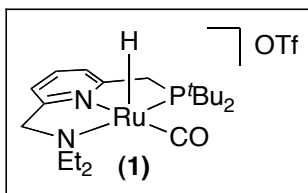
Catalyst **C-1** (4.4 mg, 0.01 mmol) was dissolved in 1 mL dioxane and **B-2** (4.9 mg, 0.01 mmol) was dissolved in 40  $\mu\text{L}$  of  $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$  (Note: **B-2** is not soluble in dioxane, so  $\text{CD}_3\text{OH}$  was used to solvate it). These solutions were combined in the well of the pressure vessel. Methyl formate was then added (60  $\mu\text{L}$ , 1 mmol), along with a micro magnetic stirbar. The reactor was sealed and removed from the glovebox and the vessel was pressurized with 5 bar  $\text{H}_2$ . The reaction was then heated to 135  $^\circ\text{C}$  for 16 h using



SpecView software provided by Parr. (A temperature of 125 °C was initially entered into the SpecView program to prevent overshooting 135 °C.) The reaction was worked up using the general procedure for the analysis of volatile products. CHCl<sub>3</sub> (80 μL, 0.9938 mmol) was added as a <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard and the reactions were analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy.

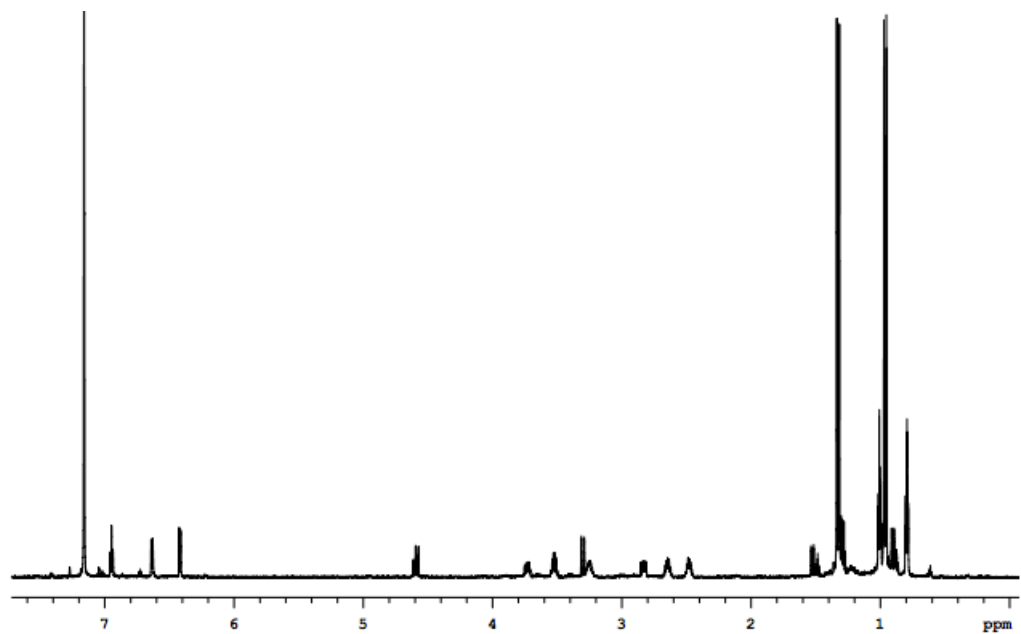
*Procedure for Synthesis and Characterization of Authentic Sample of 1*

Upon mixing a solution of **Cat. C-2** (2.5 mg, 5.5 μmol, 1 equiv.) in 0.45 mL dry C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> with triflic acid (1 μL, 0.011 mmol, 2 equiv.) in a J-Young NMR tube, a color change from dark brown to pale orange was observed. 90% NMR yield for **1** was determined by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy (Figure 2.5), where the remaining 10% yield belongs to a second Ru species with a Ru-H shift at -20.09 ppm ( $J_{\text{HP}} = 25.1$  Hz) (Figure 2.6).

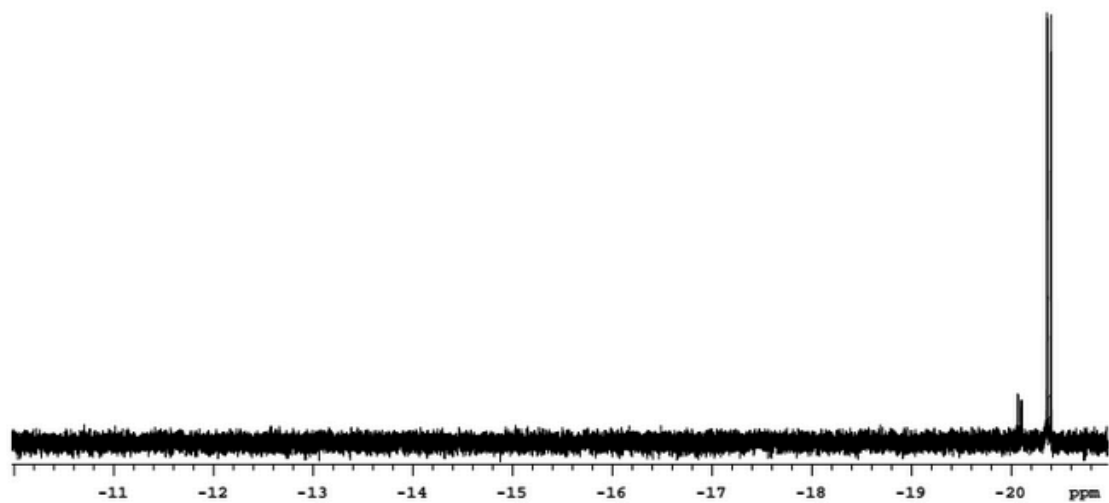


*Diagnostic peaks:*

<sup>1</sup>H NMR (C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>): δ -20.38 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 27.2$  Hz, 1H, Ru-H), aromatic peaks ranging from 6.4–6.9 ppm (indicates aromatized backbone).



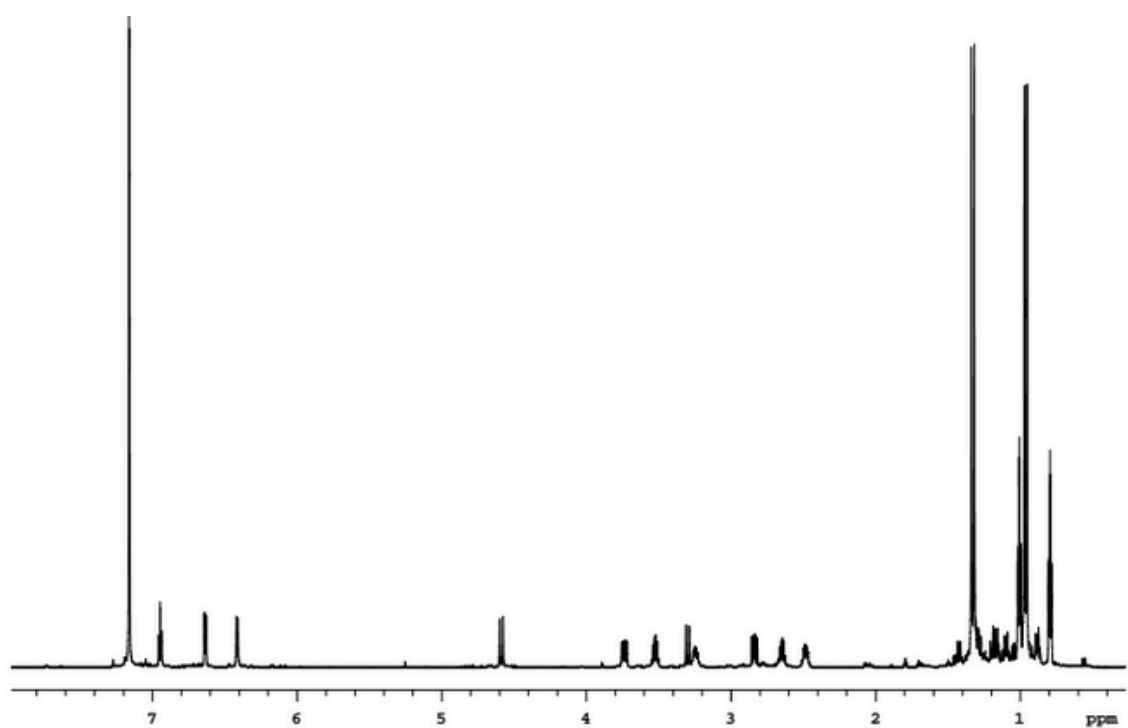
**Figure 2.5.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of **1**: Reaction of C-2 with HOTf



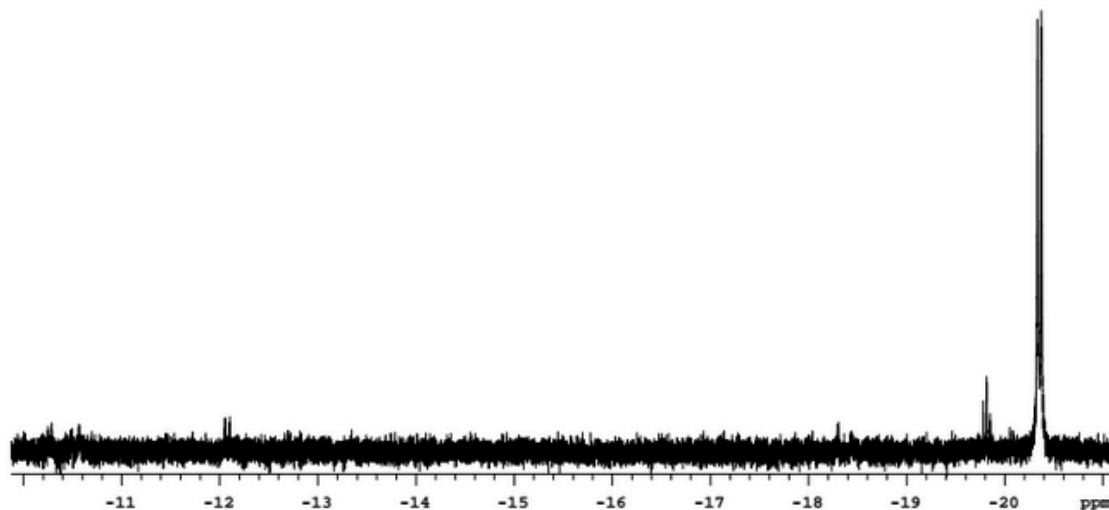
**Figure 2.6.** Hydride Region of  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of **1** from Reaction of C-2 with HOTf

*Procedure for Reaction of Cat C-2 with Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub>*

Scandium triflate (**B-2**, 3.3 mg, 6.6  $\mu\text{mol}$ , 1 equiv.) was added to a solution of **Cat. C-2** (3 mg, 6.6  $\mu\text{mol}$ , 1 equiv.) in 0.45 mL dry  $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$  in a J-Young NMR tube. Upon sonicating for 5 minutes a color change from dark brown to greenish yellow to orange was observed. 80% NMR yield for **1** was determined by  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopy (Figure 2.7), where the remaining 20% yield belongs to a number of other Ru-H species as shown in the hydride region of the  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum (Figure 2.8).



**Figure 2.7.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum of **1**: Reaction of **C-2** with **B-2**



**Figure 2.8.** Hydride Region of <sup>1</sup>H NMR Spectrum of **1**: Reaction of **C-2** with **B-2**

## 2.8 References

1. (a) Ushikoshi, K.; Mori, K.; Watanabe, T.; Takeuchi, M.; Saito, M. A 50 kg/Day Class Test Plant for Methanol Synthesis from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. *Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal.* **1998**, *114*, 357. (b) Saito, M. R&D Activities in Japan on Methanol Synthesis from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. *Catal. Surv. Jpn.* **1998**, *2*, 175.
2. Jessop, P. G. Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide. *The Handbook of Homogeneous Hydrogenation* **2008**, 489.
3. For examples of stoichiometric reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH mediated by frustrated Lewis base pairs, see: (a) Ashley, A. E.; Thompson, A. L.; O'Hare, D. Non-Metal-Mediated Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2009**, *48*, 9839. (b) Ménard, G.; Stephan, D. W. Room Temperature Reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol by Al-Based Frustrated Lewis Pairs and Ammonia Borane. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 1796; For a review, see: (c) Stephan, D. W.; Erker, G. Frustrated Lewis Pairs: Metal-Free Hydrogen Activation and More. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2010**, *49*, 46.
4. For catalytic reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with borane reducing agents, see: (a) Chakraborty, S.; Zhang, J.; Krause, J. A.; Guan, H. An Efficient Nickel Catalyst for the Reduction of Carbon Dioxide with a Borane. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 8872. (b) Huang, F.; Zhang, C.; Jiang, J.; Wang, Z.-X.; Guan, H. How Does the Nickel Pincer Complex Catalyze the Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol Derivative? A Computational Mechanistic Study. *Inorg. Chem.* **2011**, *50*, 3816.

5. For catalytic reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with silane reducing agents, see: (a) Eisenschmid, T. C.; Eisenberg, R. The Iridium Complex Catalyzed Reduction of Carbon Dioxide to Methoxide by Alkylsilanes. *Organometallics* **1989**, *8*, 1822. (b) Riduan, S. N.; Zhang, Y.; Ying, J. Y. Conversion of Carbon Dioxide into Methanol with Silanes over *N*-Heterocyclic Carbene Catalysts. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2009**, *48*, 3322; (c) Huang, F.; Lu, G.; Zhao, L.; Li, H.; Wang, Z.-X. The Catalytic Role of *N*-Heterocyclic Carbene in a Metal-Free Conversion of Carbon Dioxide into Methanol: A Computational Mechanism Study. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 12388.
6. For other examples of homogeneous catalytic CO<sub>2</sub> reduction, see: (a) Laitar, D. S.; Müller, P.; Sadighi, J. P. Efficient Homogeneous Catalysis in the Reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to CO. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 17196. (b) Matsuo, T.; Kawaguchi, H. From Carbon Dioxide to Methane: Homogeneous Reduction of Carbon Dioxide with Hydrosilanes Catalyzed by Zirconium-Borane Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2006**, *128*, 12362. For reviews, see: (c) Riduan, S. N.; Zhang, Y. Recent Developments in Carbon Dioxide Utilization under Mild Conditions. *Dalton Trans.* **2010**, *39*, 3347. (d) Darensbourg, D. J. Chemistry of Carbon Dioxide Relevant to Its Utilization: A Personal Perspective. *Inorg. Chem.* **2010**, *49*, 10765.
7. (a) Leitner, W. Carbon Dioxide as a Raw Material: The Synthesis of Formic Acid and Its Derivatives from CO<sub>2</sub>. *Angew Chem Int. Ed.* **1995**, *34*, 2207; (b) Tanaka, R.; Yamashita, M.; Nozaki, K. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide Using Ir(III)-Pincer Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2009**, *131*, 14168.
8. Catalyst **A-3**: Federsel, C.; et al. A Well-Defined Iron Catalyst for the Reduction of Bicarbonates and Carbon Dioxide to Formates, Alkyl Formates, and Formamides. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2010**, *49*, 9777.
9. Catalyst **A-1**: (a) For catalytic results: Munshi, P.; Main, A. D.; Linehan, J. C.; Tai, C.-C.; Jessop, P. G. Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide Catalyzed by Ruthenium Trimethylphosphine Complexes: The Accelerating Effect of Certain Alcohols and Amines. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2002**, *124*, 7963; (b) For synthetic procedure: Mainz, V. V.; Andersen, R. A. Preparation of RuCH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>Cl, Ru(CH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>)<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>, and Rh<sub>2</sub>(CH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>)<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>4</sub> and Their Reactions with Hydrogen. *Organometallics* **1984**, *3*, 675.
10. Catalyst **A-2**: (a) For catalytic results: Kröcher, O.; Köppel, R. A.; Baiker, A. Highly Active Ruthenium Complexes with Bidentate Phosphine Ligands for the Solvent-Free Catalytic Synthesis of *N,N*-Dimethylformamide and Methyl Formate. *Chem. Commun.* **1997**, 453; (b) For synthetic procedure: Mason, R.; Meek, D. W.; Scollary, G. R. Polyphosphine Complexes of Ruthenium(II). *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **1976**, *16*, L11.
11. Otera, J.; Nishikido, J. Esterification, 2<sup>nd</sup> ed.; 2009.

12. Barrett, A. G. M.; Braddock, D. C. Scandium(III) or Lanthanide(III) Triflates as Recyclable Catalysts for the Direct Acetylation of Alcohols with Acetic Acid. *Chem. Commun.* **1997**, 351.
13. Xiong, W.-M.; Zhu, M.-Z.; Deng, L.; Fu, Y.; Guo, Q.-X. Esterification of Organic Acid in Bio-Oil using Acidic Ionic Liquid Catalysts. *Energ. Fuels* **2009**, *23*, 2278.
14. Catalyst C-1: Balaraman, E.; Gnanaprakasam, B.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Milstein, D. Direct Hydrogenation of Amides to Alcohols and Amines under Mild Conditions. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 16756.
15. Catalyst C-2: (a) For catalytic results: Zhang, J.; Leitun, G.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Efficient Homogeneous Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters to Alcohols. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2006**, *45*, 1113. (b) For synthetic procedure: Zhang, G.; Leitun, Y.; Milstein, Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Facile Conversion of Alcohols into Esters and Dihydrogen Catalyzed by New Ruthenium Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 10840.
16. Catalyst C-3: (a) For catalytic results: Saudan, L. A.; Saudan, C. M.; Debieux, C.; Wyss, P. Dihydrogen Reduction of Carboxylic Esters to Alcohols under the Catalysis of Homogeneous Ruthenium Complexes: High Efficiency and Unprecedented Chemoselectivity. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2007**, *46*, 7473. (b) For synthetic procedure: Abdur-Rashid, K.; Guo, R.; Lough, A. J.; Morris, R. H.; Song, D. Synthesis of Ruthenium Hydride Complexes Containing beta-Aminophosphine Ligands Derived from Amino Acids and their use in the H<sub>2</sub>-Hydrogenation of Ketones and Imines. *Adv. Synth. Catal.* **2005**, *347*, 571.
17. Balaraman, E.; Gunanathan, C.; Zhang, J.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Milstein, D. Efficient Hydrogenation of Organic Carbonates, Carbamates, and Formates Indicates Alternative Routes to Methanol Based on CO<sub>2</sub> and CO. *Nat. Chem.* **2011**, *3*, 609.
18. CD<sub>3</sub>OD was first employed but due to free D<sup>+</sup> in the system, Ru-D was formed, yielding the deuterio formate ester (DCOCD<sub>3</sub>) in ~10% yield. This is an issue when using <sup>1</sup>H NMR to determine yields, thus CD<sub>3</sub>OH was implemented to prevent this reaction from proceeding.
19. When using deuterated methanol for this reaction, a small amount of scrambling of the CD<sub>3</sub>OH solvent occurred due to the reversibility of the ester hydrogenation at the reaction temperature. Thus <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> and <sup>12</sup>CH<sub>3</sub>OH were in order to get a more accurate yield for the CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation reaction.
20. Excerpts of Chapter 2 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Cascade Catalysis for the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 18122. Copyright 2011. American Chemical Society.

21. Wesselbaum, S.; Stein, vom, T.; Klankermayer, J.; Leitner, W. Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol by using a Homogeneous Ruthenium–Phosphine Catalyst. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2012**, *51*, 7499.

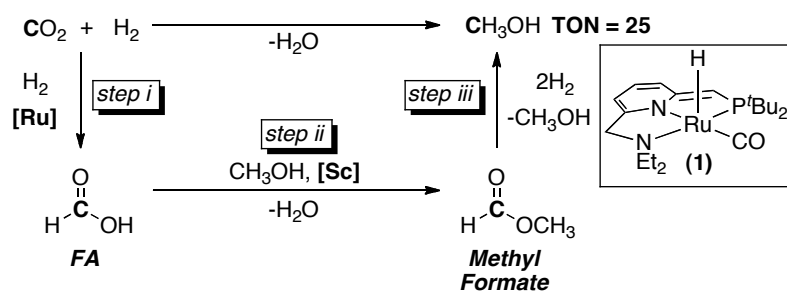
## CHAPTER 3

### Investigation of Side Reactions in the Cascade System

#### 3.1 Introduction

As described in detail in Chapter 2, I developed a cascade catalytic sequence for converting CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH.<sup>1</sup> This cascade system is comprised of three steps, each of which requires a different homogeneous catalyst (Scheme 3.1). In the first step, CO<sub>2</sub> is hydrogenated to formic acid (FA) using a ruthenium catalyst. Subsequently, FA undergoes a scandium-catalyzed esterification reaction with CH<sub>3</sub>OH to form methyl formate (step ii). This ester is then reduced with H<sub>2</sub> and (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**, PNN = 6-(di-*tert*-butylphosphinomethylene)-2-(*N,N*-diethylaminomethyl)-1,6-dihydropyridine)<sup>2</sup> to form two equivalents of CH<sub>3</sub>OH (step iii). Overall, this system provides CH<sub>3</sub>OH in up to 25 TONs.

**Scheme 3.1.** Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



While this system was the first demonstration of using homogeneous catalysis to achieve the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH, it is necessary to further improve the efficiency and thus the utility of this reaction. As a means to realize this objective, experiments were designed to uncover potential decomposition/inhibition pathways of



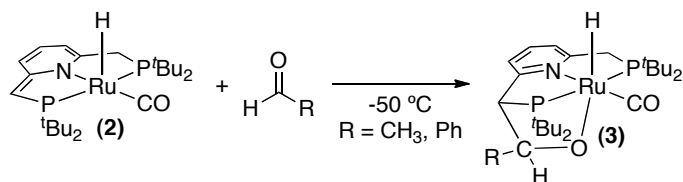
the employed catalysts. Specifically, these studies focus on undesired side reactions of **1** with other components of the cascade system.

## 3.2 Reactivity of Esters, Ketones, and Aldehydes with a Ru Pincer Complex

### 3.2.1 Methyl Formate

While exploring **1** as a methyl formate hydrogenation catalyst for its application in the cascade CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation system (Scheme 3.1, step iii), an unexpected color change from red/brown to yellow was observed upon mixing Ru complex **1** and methyl formate. This led us to hypothesize that a reaction occurs between these two compounds. Consistent with this finding, Milstein et al. recently reported the stoichiometric reaction of aldehydes with a related Ru PNP pincer complex, **2**, at -50 °C (Scheme 3.2).<sup>3</sup> The resulting adduct, **3**, was characterized as a single stereoisomer and was determined to be unstable at room temperature.

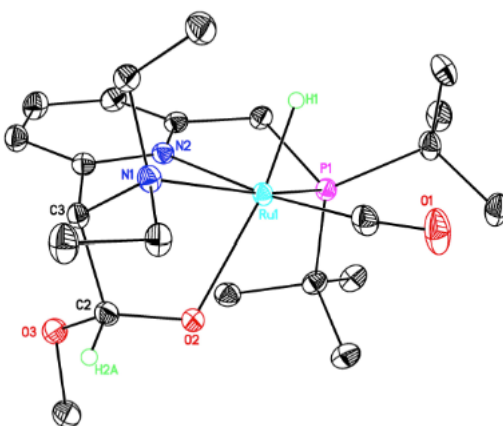
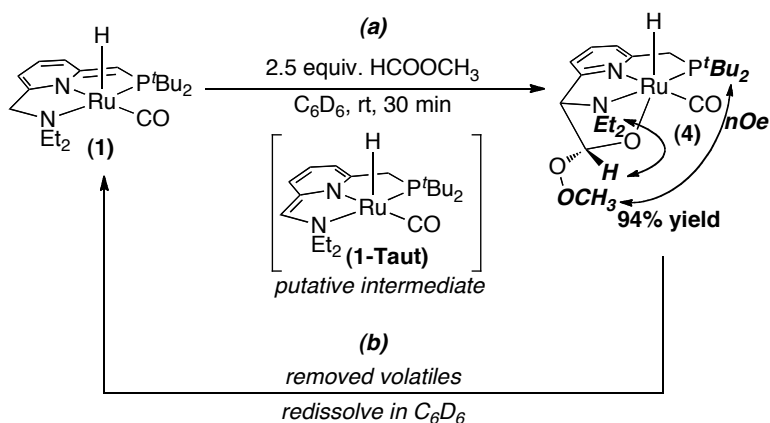
**Scheme 3.2.** Reactivity of Ruthenium PNP Pincer Complex with Aldehydes<sup>3</sup>



Our studies revealed that the treatment of **1** with 2.5 equivalents of methyl formate in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> at 25 °C results in complete conversion to a new Ru species with a Ru-H doublet at -15.25 ppm, as determined through <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis (Scheme 3.3a). The newly formed Ru species was determined to be a Ru-methyl formate adduct (**4**), which is believed to form through the reaction of methyl formate with **1-Taut**. Characteristic features of **4**, such as the C-C bond between the carbonyl carbon of methyl formate and the nitrogen arm of the pincer ligand were confirmed through <sup>1</sup>H and <sup>13</sup>C HSQC (heteronuclear single quantum coherence spectroscopy) and HMBC (heteronuclear multiple-bond correlation) 2D NMR spectroscopic studies that verified the proximity between the methylene protons on the arm of the *N*-side of the ligand and the proton of methyl formate. Furthermore, NOESY (nuclear overhauser effect spectroscopy) NMR spectroscopic analysis showed cross-peaks between the protons in the *tert*-

butylphosphine and methoxy group, as well as between the diethylamine substituent with the proton of methyl formate, consistent with the stereoisomer depicted in Scheme 3.3. An X-ray crystal structure was also obtained by crystallizing **4** from a solution of **1** in methyl formate and pentane (Figure 3.1). This structure further confirmed the stereoisomer shown in Scheme 3.3. An analytically pure sample of **4** was obtained in 94% yield through slow evaporation of the volatiles from a solution of **1** in methyl formate. Moreover, removal of the volatiles from this reaction mixture resulted in complete regeneration of complex **1**, suggesting that the reaction is reversible (Scheme 3.3b).

**Scheme 3.3.** Reversible Reaction of **1** with Methyl Formate

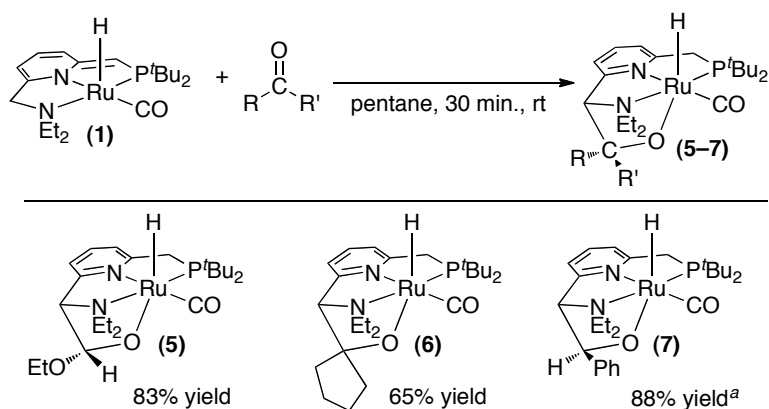


**Figure 3.1.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **4**. All H atoms (other than Ru–H and H–COOMe) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and angles (deg): Ru1–O2 = 2.2022(9), C2–C3 = 1.5678(17), O2–C2 = 1.3409(15), Ru1–H1 = 1.526(19); Ru1–O2–C2 = 112.65(7), O2–C2–C3 = 112.50(10).

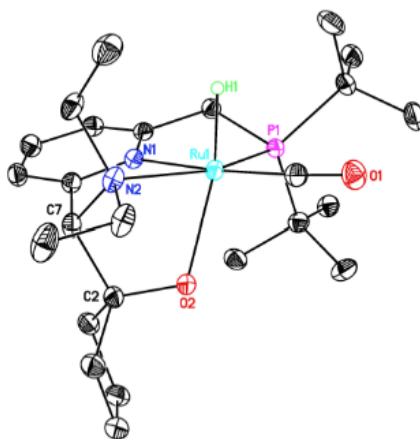
### 3.2.2 Other Carbonyl Compounds

A survey of different carbonyl compounds revealed that other formate esters (*e.g.*, ethyl formate), as well as aldehydes and ketones (*e.g.*, benzaldehyde and cyclopentanone), exhibit similar reactivity with **1** (Scheme 3.4). Products **5-7** were isolated in 65-88% yield and the structure of **6** was further characterized through X-ray crystallography (Figure 3.2). Like methyl formate, in most cases the coupling of the carbonyl compound to **1** was reversible (excluding benzaldehyde).

**Scheme 3.4.** Reactivity of **1** with Ethyl Formate, Cyclopentanone, and Benzaldehyde



Conditions: (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**, 5 mg, 0.011 mmol), 1-11 equiv. carbonyl compound, 0.5 mL C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>, rt, 30 min; <sup>a</sup>Mixture of diastereomers **7B-i** and **7B-ii** (see Scheme 3.6 for details).

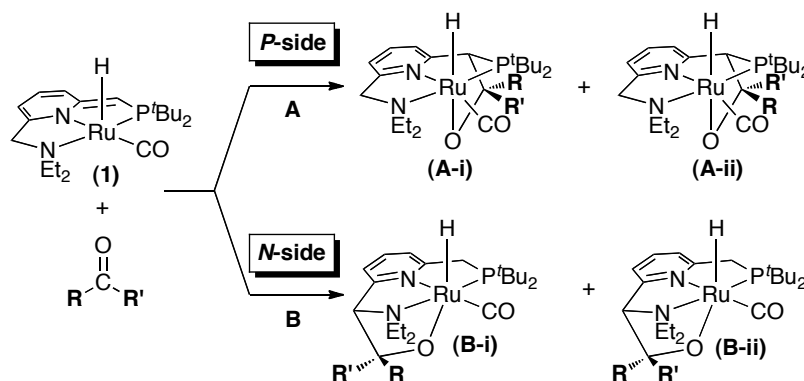


**Figure 3.2.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **6**. All H atoms (other than Ru–H) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and

angles (deg): Ru1–O2 = 2.1991(9), C2–C7 = 1.5816(17), O2–C2 = 1.3867(14), Ru1–H1 = 1.534(19); Ru1–O2–C2 = 113.59(7), O2–C2–C7 = 109.79(9).

With most of the carbonyl compounds discussed thus far, a single isomeric product was detected at room temperature. This is particularly remarkable since the reaction of **1** with unsymmetrical carbonyl compounds could, in principle, lead to four products (Scheme 3.5). These include two pairs of regioisomers, where reactivity could occur on either the “*P*-side” (**A**) or the “*N*-side” (**B**) of the ligand. Furthermore, the *P*-side and *N*-side regioisomers could be comprised of a set of diastereomers, which will be referred to as **A-ii/A-ii** and **B-i/B-ii**, respectively.

**Scheme 3.5.** Four Potential Isomeric Products from the Reaction of **1** with Unsymmetrical Carbonyl Compounds



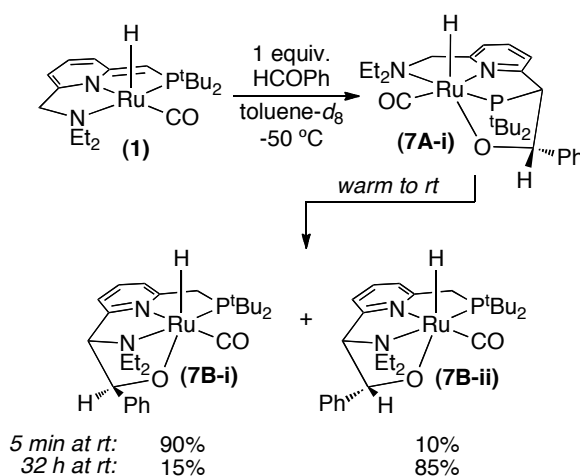
Despite this potential complexity, products **4-6** were formed as >95% of the isomer reported in Scheme 3.3 and Scheme 3.4 under the standard conditions (30 min, rt). However, benzaldehyde proved to be an exception, where a more complex product mixture was observed. The reaction of **1** with benzaldehyde under these conditions yielded **7** as a mixture of the two isomeric products **7B-i** and **7B-ii** in a 85:15 ratio. To further probe the reactivity of **1** with benzaldehyde, lower reaction temperatures were employed to allow for characterization of any kinetically favored isomers by NMR spectroscopy.

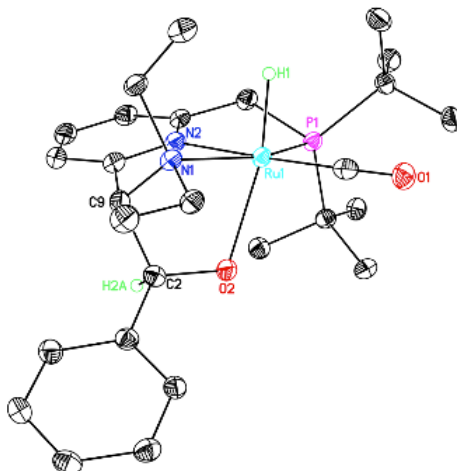
Reacting **1** and benzaldehyde at  $-50\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  for five minutes in toluene- $d_8$  yielded the *P*-side complex **7A-i** as a single diastereomer with a diagnostic Ru-H shift at  $-15.35$  ppm

(Scheme 3.6). As the mixture was warmed to room temperature and was allowed to equilibrate for five minutes, complete conversion of **7A-i** to a combination of the two *N*-side diastereomers **7B-i**:**7B-ii** (90:10) was observed, with Ru–H shifts at –14.84 and –15.16 ppm, respectively. Allowing this mixture to further equilibrate at room temperature for 24 hours resulted in a 15:85 ratio of **7B-i**:**7B-ii**. All isomers of **7** that were detected were fully characterized by NMR spectroscopy using HSQC and HMBC 2D NMR spectroscopic to verify if *N*-side or *P*-side regioisomers had formed, and NOESY NMR spectroscopic analysis to distinguish between diastereomers. Additionally, X-ray crystal structures of **7B-i** (Figure 3.3) and **7B-ii** (Figure 3.4) were obtained.

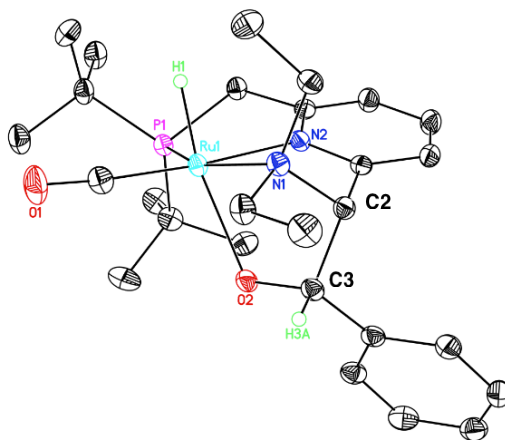
The *N*-side diastereomers are likely more thermodynamically stable than the observed *P*-side regioisomer as a result of the reduced sterics in the binding pocket. The NEt<sub>2</sub> group on the arm of the ligand is less sterically encumbering relative to the P<sup>t</sup>Bu<sub>2</sub> group, thus providing more stable *N*-side adducts. Notably, the C–C bond length between the benzaldehyde carbonyl carbon and the arm of the ligand for **7B-i** is 0.03 Å longer than **7B-ii** (C-2/C-9 and C-2/C-3, respectively). This likely is a reflection of the higher energy of **7B-i**.

**Scheme 3.6.** Reactivity of **1** with Benzaldehyde at Varied Temperatures





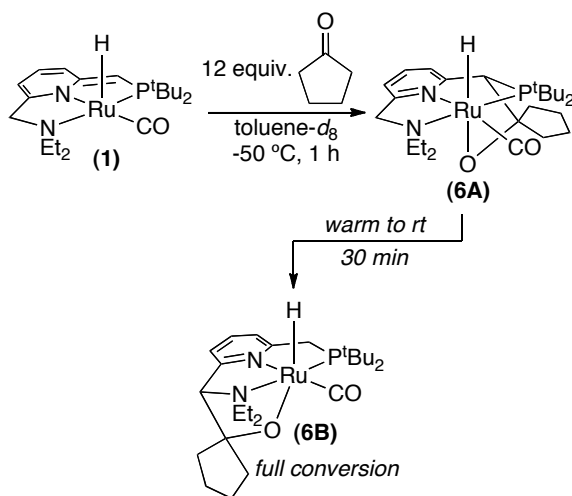
**Figure 3.3.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **7B-i**. All H atoms (other than Ru–H and H–COPh) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and angles (deg): Ru1–O2 = 2.2293(16), C2–C9 = 1.588(3), O2–C2 = 1.374(3), Ru1–H1 = 1.58(3); Ru1–O2–C2 = 111.60(13), O2–C2–C9 = 110.71(18).



**Figure 3.4.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **7B-ii**. All H atoms (other than Ru–H and H–COPh) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and angles (deg): Ru1–O2 = 2.2315(13), C2–C3 = 1.558(3), O2–C3 = 1.377(2), Ru1–H1 = 1.51(2); Ru1–O2–C3 = 112.27(11), O2–C3–C2 = 110.08(15).

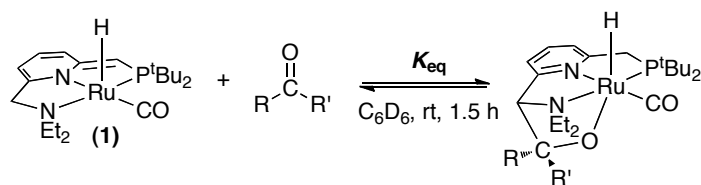
Similarly, when **1** was reacted with 12 equivalents of symmetrical carbonyl compound cyclopentanone at  $-40\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$ , the *P*-side product **6A** was detected and fully characterized by NMR spectroscopy (Scheme 3.7). Upon warming to room temperature, complete conversion to the *N*-side isomer **6B** was observed. Benzaldehyde and cyclopentanone both demonstrate the potential isomeric complexity of the reaction of **1** with symmetrical and unsymmetrical carbonyl compounds.<sup>4</sup>

### Scheme 3.7. Low Temperature Reaction of **1** with Cyclopentanone



### 3.2.3 Reversibility Study for Carbonyl Compound Coupling with **1**

In most cases, the reaction of **1** with carbonyl compounds was completely reversible. Thus we sought more quantitative data to evaluate the propensity for carbonyl compound coupling at **1**. Equilibrium constants ( $K_{eq}$ ) for the reactions of **1** with varied carbonyl substrates were determined via  $^1H$  NMR integration (Table 3.1).  $K_{eq}$  appears to be particularly sensitive to the steric properties of the carbonyl substrate. For example,  $K_{eq}$  decreases from  $2.7 \times 10^2$  to  $1.5 \times 10^2$  upon moving from methyl to ethyl formate, likely reflecting the increased size of the ethyl substituent. Electronic effects also play an important role in this equilibrium. For example, aldehydes are similar in size to formate esters but have a significantly more electrophilic carbonyl carbon. This results in a large value of  $K_{eq}$  for the reaction of **1** with benzaldehyde ( $K_{eq} > 10^3$  at room temperature). Ketones are also more electrophilic than formate esters, but the carbonyl carbon is more sterically encumbered. With these substrates, steric factors appear to dominate the binding equilibrium. For example,  $K_{eq}$  for cyclopentanone is  $5.0 \times 10^1$ , while acetone (which has freely rotating the alkyl groups) has  $K_{eq}$  of  $< 10^{-2}$  at room temperature. Similarly, no reaction of **1** with up to 20 equivalents of methyl acetate or *N,N*-dimethylformamide was observed, indicating that  $K_{eq}$  for these substrates is  $< 10^{-3}$ .

**Table 3.1.**  $K_{eq}$  for Reaction of **1** with Carbonyl Compounds

Carbonyl Compound	Major Product	$K_{eq}$
	<b>4</b>	$2.7 \times 10^2$
	<b>5</b>	$1.5 \times 10^2$
	<b>6</b>	$5.0 \times 10^1$
	<b>7B<sup>a</sup></b>	$> 10^3$
	not det. <sup>b</sup>	$< 10^{-2}$
	not det. <sup>b</sup>	$< 10^{-3}$
	not det. <sup>b</sup>	$< 10^{-3}$

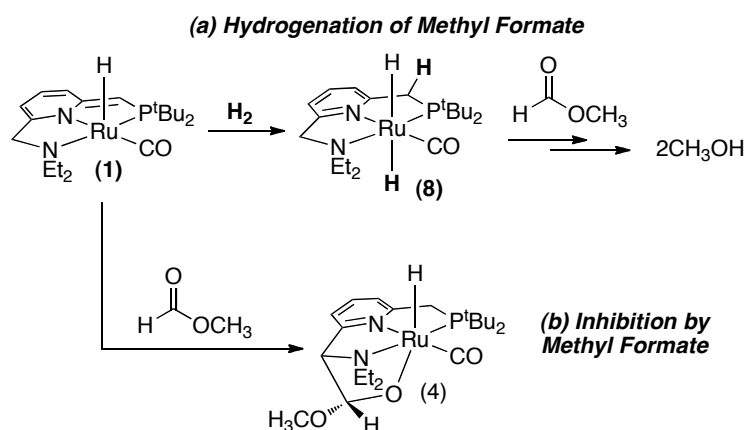
(a) Mixture of diastereomers **7B-i** and **7B-ii**. <sup>b</sup>not det. = products were not determined.

### 3.2.4 Implications for the Cascade System

Complex **1** catalyzes the hydrogenation of methyl formate (step iii of the cascade system, Scheme 3.1) via a metal-ligand bifunctional mechanism wherein  $\text{H}_2$  is split by **1** to form Ru dihydride intermediate, **8** (Scheme 3.8a). Importantly, formation of the Ru methyl formate adduct (**4**) could inhibit hydrogenation catalysis as shown in Scheme 3.8b. In order to determine the extent of this inhibition, more in depth studies were carried out on the hydrogenation of methyl formate including: i) an order study in methyl formate; ii) determination of the catalyst resting state under the catalytic reaction conditions.

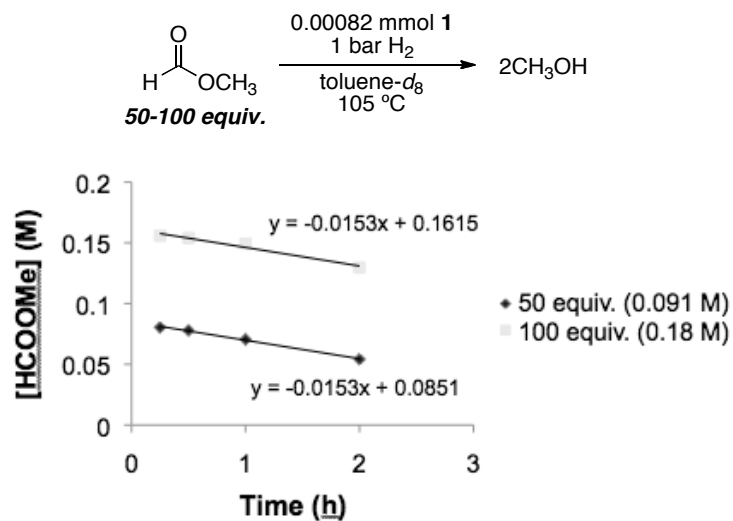


**Scheme 3.8.** Potential Reactivity of **1** under Methyl Formate Hydrogenation Conditions



*Order Study in Methyl Formate under Hydrogenation Conditions with 1*

The order in methyl formate was measured to discern if substrate inhibition (e.g. formation of **4**) occurs during the hydrogenation of methyl formate to methanol. Under standard hydrogenation conditions, a J young NMR tube was charged with toluene- $d_8$ , **1**,  $H_2$ , and methyl formate and was heated at 105 °C over a two hour time period. A reaction profile was obtained during initial consumption of methyl formate (20-25% conversion) using  $^1H$  NMR spectroscopy (Figure 3.5). Importantly, the rate of methyl formate conversion was measured for two different reactions where the initial concentration of methyl formate was 0.091 M and 0.18 M, 50 and 100 equivalents of methyl formate relative to **1**, respectively. If methyl formate were inhibiting the reaction, higher concentrations of methyl formate would be expected to slow the rate of hydrogenation. As shown in Figure 3.5, the concentration of methyl formate was plotted against time, and the slope of both lines (proportional to the rate) is identical. This indicates that the initial rate is not changing as a function of  $[HCOOMe]$ , suggesting that the reaction is zero order in methyl formate under these conditions. Based on these data, the formation of **4** does not appear to inhibit ester hydrogenation catalysis.

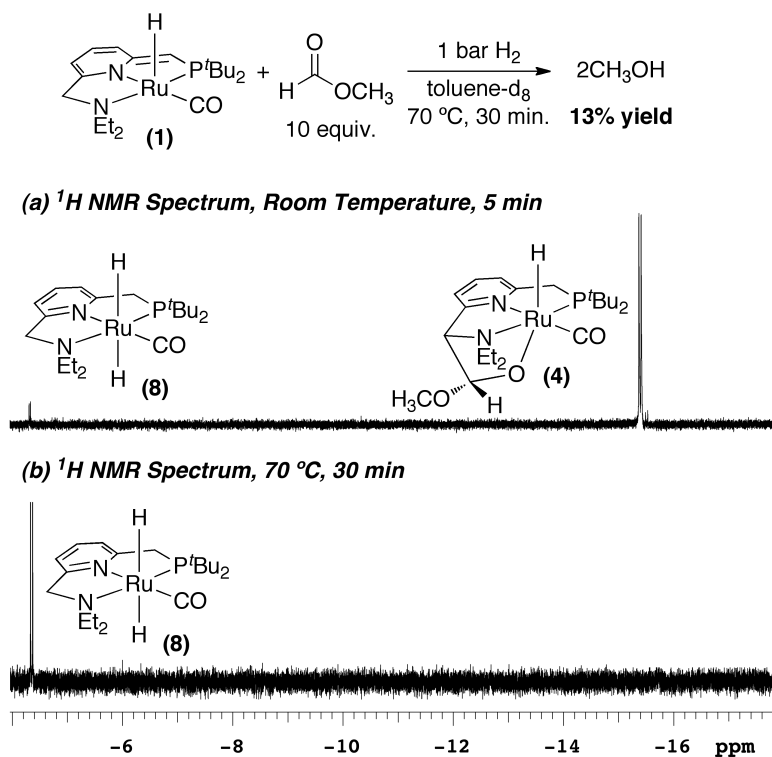


**Figure 3.5.** Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate: Order Study in Methyl Formate.

#### *Determination of Catalyst Resting State for the Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate*

To further test if **4** is forming during the catalytic hydrogenation of methyl formate, the catalyst resting state during the catalytic reaction was determined. Toluene- $d_8$ , **1**,  $\text{H}_2$ , and 10 equivalents of methyl formate were added to a J-young tube and an initial  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired. As shown in Scheme 3.9a the major Ru species at room temperature was **4**.<sup>5</sup> The reaction was then heated at  $70\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$  for 30 minutes during which time a 13% yield of methanol was obtained. While at this temperature, **8** was observed as the single Ru species (Scheme 3.9b), indicating that **4** is not present in significant quantities during catalysis.

### Scheme 3.9. Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate: Observation of Catalyst Resting State



## 3.3 Reactivity of CO<sub>2</sub> with a Ruthenium Pincer Complex

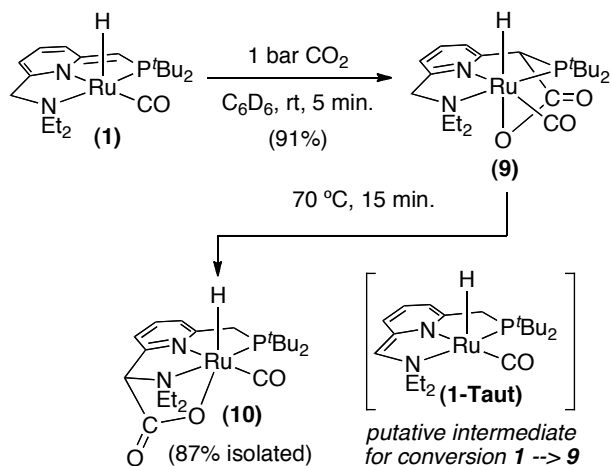
### 3.3.1 Formation of Kinetic and Thermodynamic Products

Another component of the cascade system that could also directly react with Ru pincer complex **1** is CO<sub>2</sub>. The most similar transformation found in the literature involves a  $\beta$ -diketiminate (nacnac) Sc complex.<sup>6</sup> This complex reacts with CO<sub>2</sub> to generate a Sc–O bond along with a C–C bond between CO<sub>2</sub> and the central carbon of the nacnac ligand. Moreover, <sup>13</sup>C labeling experiments show that CO<sub>2</sub> capture is reversible in this system.

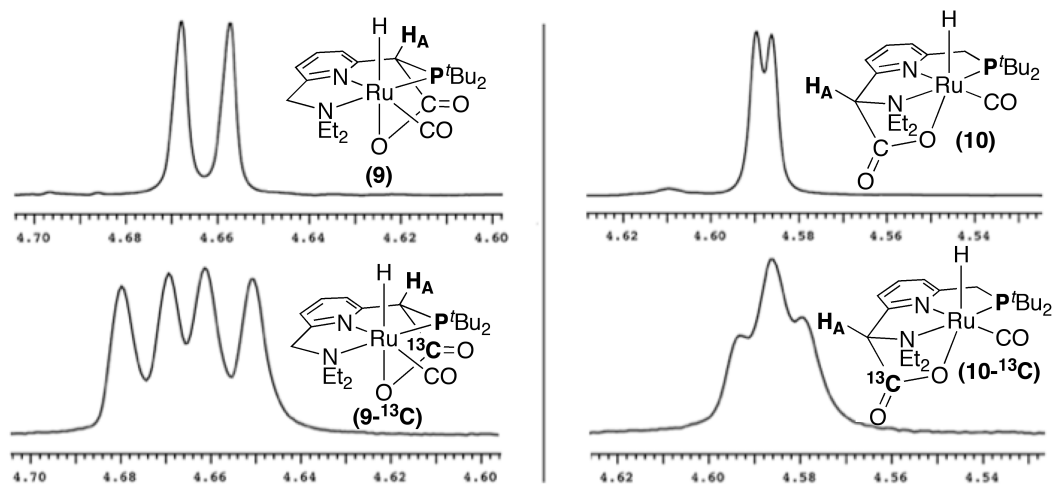
Subjecting a C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> solution of **1** to 1 bar of CO<sub>2</sub> at room temperature resulted in an instantaneous color change from brown to yellow/orange, accompanied by a downfield shift of the ruthenium hydride <sup>1</sup>H NMR resonance from –26.45 ppm to –16.84 ppm. When the reaction mixture was allowed to stand overnight (or was heated to 70 °C for 15 min), this new species (**9**) underwent complete conversion to a second product (**10**) with a Ru–H resonance at –16.18 ppm and was isolated in 87% yield (Scheme 3.10). 2D NMR spectroscopic experiments were carried out to fully characterize both complexes **9** and **10**, where the HMBC NMR spectroscopic experiment in particular provided information

on the proximity of the C–H on the arm of the ligand (adjacent to CO<sub>2</sub>) to either P<sup>t</sup>Bu<sub>2</sub> or NEt<sub>2</sub>, which was instrumental in verifying if the *P*-side or *N*-side isomer had formed.

**Scheme 3.10.** Reactivity of **1** with CO<sub>2</sub>

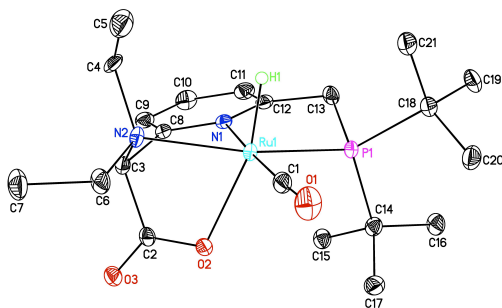


Additional support for the structural assignments of **9** and **10** was obtained by carrying out this sequence using <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>. As shown in Figure 3.6, <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis of the products of this reaction (**9**-<sup>13</sup>C and **10**-<sup>13</sup>C) showed <sup>1</sup>H-<sup>13</sup>C coupling for H<sub>A</sub>, which appears at 4.66 and 4.59 ppm, for **9**-<sup>13</sup>C and **10**-<sup>13</sup>C respectively. The observed two bond <sup>1</sup>H-<sup>13</sup>C coupling constants are 4.2 Hz for **9**-<sup>13</sup>C and 2.8 Hz for **10**-<sup>13</sup>C.



**Figure 3.6.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR signals for **9**, **9- $^{13}\text{C}$** , **10**, and **10- $^{13}\text{C}$**

The structure of complex **10** was further confirmed by X-ray crystallography. X-ray quality crystals were obtained by slow crystallization from a tetrahydrofuran (THF) solution of **10** at 25 °C under 1 bar of  $\text{CO}_2$  (Figure 3.7). The C–C distance for the bond formed between the pincer ligand and  $\text{CO}_2$  (C2–C3 = 1.545 Å) is in the range of that observed for other ruthenium carboxylate complexes.<sup>7</sup> The constrained geometry of the metallacycle in **10** results in some bond angle distortion. For example, the N2–Ru1–O2 angle of 74.7° deviates significantly from the expected 90° for an ideal octahedral complex.



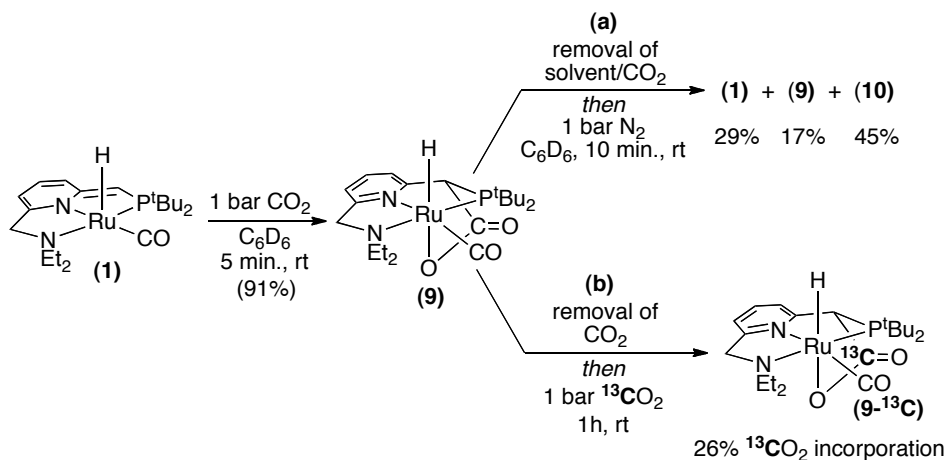
**Figure 3.7.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **10**. The packing solvent THF as well as all H atoms (other than the Ru–H) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and angles (deg.): Ru1–H1 = 1.50(3), Ru1–N1 = 2.0902(18), Ru1–N2 = 2.2327(17), Ru1–O2 = 2.2524(15), Ru1–C1 = 1.834(2), Ru1–P1 = 2.2649(5), C2–C3 = 1.545(3), O2–C2 = 1.274(3), O3–C2 = 1.233(3), H1–Ru1–O2 =

163.6(11), N1–Ru1–C1 = 176.77(8), P1–Ru1–N2 = 159.02(5), N1–Ru1–O2 = 81.41(6), N2–Ru1–O2 = 74.72(6), C8–C3–C2 = 104.85(17).

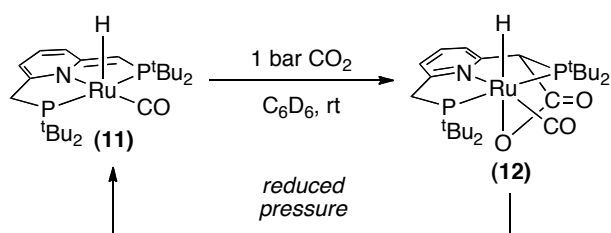
### 3.3.2 Reversibility Study for CO<sub>2</sub> Coupling with **1** at Room Temperature

The facile conversion of **9** to **10** suggests that CO<sub>2</sub> activation is reversible for complex **9** (potentially followed by tautomerization of **1** to **1-Taut** (Scheme 3.10) and subsequent activation of CO<sub>2</sub> at **1-Taut** to generate **10**).<sup>8</sup> To further probe the reversibility of CO<sub>2</sub> activation, the solvent/CO<sub>2</sub> was removed from a C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> solution of complex **9** under vacuum, and the resulting residue was then redissolved in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> under 1 bar of N<sub>2</sub>. As shown in Scheme 3.11a, this procedure resulted in the formation of a 29% **1**, 17% **9**, and 45% **10** as determined by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis. In a second, independent experiment, a C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> solution of **9** was subjected to 1 bar of <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> for 1 hour at room temperature. This resulted in 26% <sup>13</sup>C incorporation into **9** (Scheme 3.10b). Both of these experiments provide further evidence in support of the reversibility of C–C bond formation in **9**. Notably, shortly after this work was published, Milstein and coworkers reported similar findings with an analogous Ru PNP complex (**11**), where upon treatment with 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, full conversion to CO<sub>2</sub> coupled product **12** was observed. Upon subjection to reduced pressure, the CO<sub>2</sub> coupling at **12** was reversible and **11** was recovered.<sup>9</sup>

**Scheme 3.11.** Reversibility Studies on Complex **9**

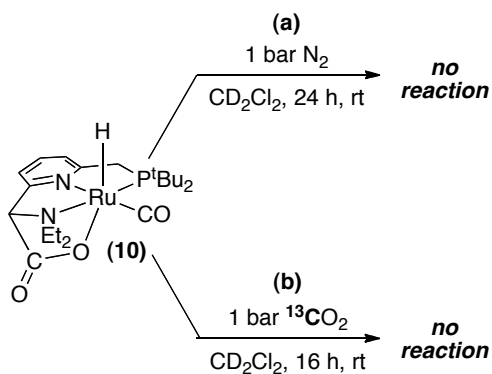


**Scheme 3.12.** Reversible Formation of **12** from **11** and CO<sub>2</sub><sup>9</sup>



In marked contrast, at room temperature, complex **10** was stable to vacuum, and a solution of **10** under 1 bar of N<sub>2</sub> showed no reaction after 24 hours (Scheme 3.13a). Furthermore, complex **10** did not react with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> over 16 hours (Scheme 3.13b), and in an independent experiment **10**-<sup>13</sup>C underwent <5% <sup>12</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> incorporation over 10 days in solution at room temperature. Collectively, these data indicate that at room temperature CO<sub>2</sub> activation is reversible at **9** but irreversible at complex **10**, likely a result of increased sterics on the *P*-side of the ligand relative to the *N*-side.

**Scheme 3.13.** Reversibility Studies on Complex **10**



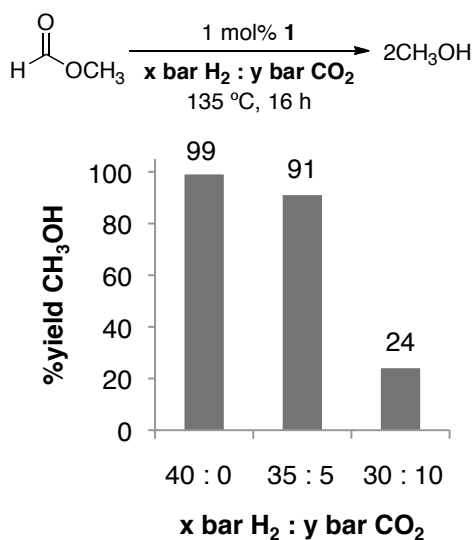
### 3.3.3 Implications for the Cascade System

The coupling of CO<sub>2</sub> with **1** at room temperature has been thoroughly studied; however, reactivity at elevated temperatures (analogous to required conditions for the cascade system) had not yet been evaluated. The formation of **10** during catalysis, would in theory, lower the amount of active hydrogenation catalyst, RuH<sub>2</sub> (**8**, Scheme 3.8) present in solution. In order to determine if CO<sub>2</sub> coupling with **1** is an issue in the cascade system, a number of experiments were conducted under catalytic reaction conditions to

determine the: i) extent of CO<sub>2</sub> inhibition for hydrogenation of methyl formate; ii) catalyst resting state; and iii) reversibility of the formation of **10** at elevated temperatures.

#### *Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub>*

The **1**-catalyzed hydrogenation of methyl formate was carried out in the presence of CO<sub>2</sub> to determine the extent of CO<sub>2</sub> inhibition. CO<sub>2</sub> concentration was systematically varied from 0-25% of the total gas composition, and the effect on the yield was evaluated. As shown in Figure 3.8, charging the reactor with 40 bar H<sub>2</sub>, yielded full conversion of methyl formate to methanol. However, upon adding a 35:5 mixture of H<sub>2</sub>:CO<sub>2</sub>, the yield decreased to 91%. This effect was further demonstrated by increasing the CO<sub>2</sub> content to a 30:10 mixture of H<sub>2</sub>:CO<sub>2</sub>, where the yield of methanol was less than 25%.



**Figure 3.8.** Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate using **1** in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub>

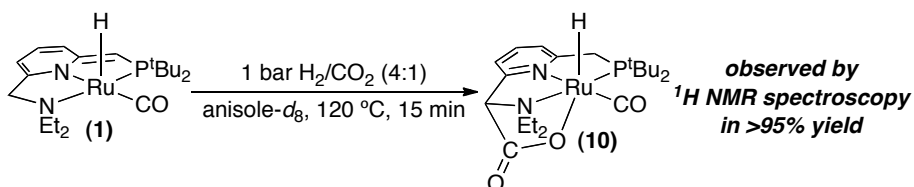
#### *Reactivity of **1** under CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation Conditions*

Further studies were required to assess if the formation of **10** is responsible for reduced yields in the hydrogenation of methyl formate (Figure 3.8). Methoxybenzene-*d*<sub>8</sub> (anisole-*d*<sub>8</sub>), **1**, and 1 bar of a mixture of H<sub>2</sub>:CO<sub>2</sub> (4:1) were added to a J-young tube.



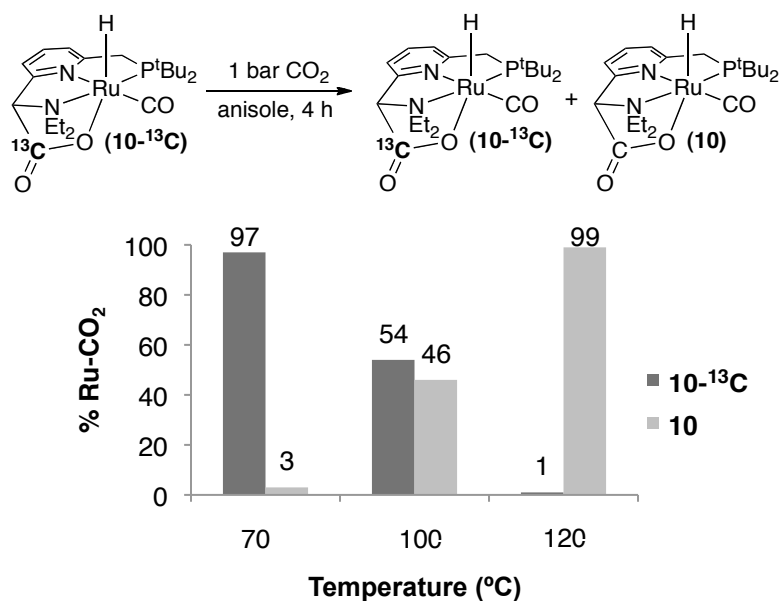
Heating this mixture at 120 °C in the NMR spectrometer for 15 minutes, showed the formation of **10** in greater than 95% yield (Scheme 3.14).

**Scheme 3.14.** Observation of Resting State of **1** in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>



To gain a better understanding of the stability of **10** in the cascade hydrogenation system, a reversibility study was conducted at elevated temperatures similar to those utilized in the cascade system. A <sup>13</sup>C labeled sample of **10** was subjected to CO<sub>2</sub> in anisole and was heated at 70 – 120 °C for 4 hours (Figure 3.9). After this time, the quantity of **10**-<sup>13</sup>C was determined by quantitative <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectroscopic analysis in anisole. At 70 °C, minimal exchange was observed; however, increasing the temperature to 100 and 120 °C, significant <sup>13</sup>C incorporation was detected.

These experiments demonstrate that sufficiently high temperatures (>120 °C) are required to render the formation of **10** reversible. Importantly, the overall objective for the homogeneously catalyzed cascade system is to operate at low reaction temperatures; however, reducing the temperature below 120 °C is expected to reduce the rate of ester hydrogenation when using **1** (Scheme 3.1, step iii). Consequently, the temperature range is restricted to higher temperatures (>120 °C) when using **1** in the cascade system.



**Figure 3.9.** Reversibility Study for CO<sub>2</sub> Coupling with **1** at Varied Temperatures

### 3.4 Conclusions

In summary, a new mode of CO<sub>2</sub>,<sup>10</sup> ester, ketone, and aldehyde<sup>11</sup> coupling with a Ru pincer complex was identified. The work described above shows that the reactivity of **1** with carbonyl compounds is more complex than was previously appreciated. While prior work focused primarily on **1** as a catalyst for the hydrogenation of C=O derivatives, it was found that **1** reacts with carbonyl compounds even in the absence of H<sub>2</sub>. Furthermore, these reactions lead to numerous isomeric products that eventually equilibrate to a single major isomer. Additionally, at room temperature the reaction of **1** with esters and ketones is generally reversible. In contrast, benzaldehyde and CO<sub>2</sub> both react irreversibly.

This study also revealed that coupling between **1** and carbonyl compounds and CO<sub>2</sub> competes with H<sub>2</sub> addition. Specifically, the formation Ru-CO<sub>2</sub> adduct (**10**) and not the Ru-HCOOCH<sub>3</sub> adduct (**4**) was found to be a likely cause for reduced yields of methanol in the hydrogenation of methyl formate, a key step in the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to methanol. Furthermore, it was shown that with this ligand set, sufficiently high temperatures enable reversible coupling of CO<sub>2</sub> at **1**.

### 3.5 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data

#### *General Procedures*

NMR spectra were obtained on a Varian VNMRs 500 MHz (499.90 MHz for  $^1\text{H}$ ; 125.70 MHz for  $^{13}\text{C}$ ) or a Varian VNMRs 700 MHz (699.93 MHz for  $^1\text{H}$ ; 176.00 MHz for  $^{13}\text{C}$ ) spectrometer. Chemical shifts were referenced to an internal standard (tetramethylsilane or hexamethyldisiloxane for  $^1\text{H}$  and  $^{13}\text{C}$ ;  $\text{H}_3\text{PO}_4$  for  $^{31}\text{P}$ .) or to residual solvent peaks ( $^1\text{H}$ ,  $^{13}\text{C}$ ;  $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ :  $^1\text{H}$ : 7.16 ppm,  $^{13}\text{C}$ : 128.05 ppm;  $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ :  $^1\text{H}$ : 5.32 ppm,  $^{13}\text{C}$ : 53.84 ppm). NMR signals were assigned based on the following 2D experiments:  $^1\text{H}/^1\text{H}$  COSY,  $^1\text{H}/^{13}\text{C}$  HMQC,  $^1\text{H}/^{13}\text{C}$  HMBC, and  $^1\text{H}/^1\text{H}$  NOESY. Abbreviations used in the NMR data: br, broad; s, singlet; d, doublet; t, triplet; q, quartet; m, multiplet. Elemental analysis was carried out at Atlantic Microlab in Norcross, GA. IR spectra were recorded on a Perkin-Elmer Spectrum BX FT-IR spectrometer using KBr pellets. High-resolution mass spectral data were obtained on an Agilent Q-TOF mass spectrometer in positive electrospray ionization mode. X-ray crystallographic data was collected on a Bruker SMART APEX-I CCD-based X-ray diffractometer.

#### *Materials and Methods*

All experiments were conducted under an oxygen-free atmosphere in either a glovebox or using Schlenk line technique, and all liquids were degassed using three freeze-pump-thaw cycles. (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) was prepared according to a literature procedure.<sup>12</sup> Dry carbon dioxide (99.8%), ultra high purity hydrogen (99.999%), and a mix tank of 80%  $\text{H}_2$ /20%  $\text{CO}_2$  were purchased from Metro Welding and  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$  (99%  $^{13}\text{C}$ ) was purchased from Cambridge Isotope Laboratories. Methyl formate (Alfa Aesar) and ethyl formate (Acros) were purified by distillation from  $\text{P}_2\text{O}_5$ . Acetone (Fisher) was dried over  $\text{CaSO}_4$ . Benzaldehyde (Sigma Aldrich, 99.5%), acetaldehyde (Fluka, anhydrous >99.5%), and *N,N*-dimethylformamide (Alfa Aesar, 99.8%) were used without further purification. Cyclopentanone (Fisher) and methyl acetate (Aldrich) were dried over 4 Å sieves. Anisole (Aldrich) and anisole- $d_8$  were dried over sodium metal and degassed before use. Benzene- $d_6$ , and toluene- $d_8$  were purchased from Cambridge Isotopes Laboratories and dried using benzophenone/ketyl stills.  $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$  was dried by distillation from  $\text{CaSO}_4$ .

Hexamethyldisiloxane (HMDSO) was purchased from Sigma Aldrich and dried over 4 Å molecular sieves.

### ***I. Reactivity Summary for Esters, Amides, Ketones, and Aldehydes with 1***

#### ***A. Formation of Ru-Carbonyl Compound Adducts at Room Temperature for NMR Analysis (Scheme 3.3 and Scheme 3.4)***

In an N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (5 mg, 0.011 mmol) was dissolved in 0.5 mL C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> and added to a J-young NMR tube. The carbonyl compound was then added, resulting in a color change from dark red/brown to yellow over 30 min. The product of the reaction was determined by NMR analysis.

**Table 3.2.** Summary of Room Temperature Reactions of **1** with Carbonyl Compounds

Entry	Carbonyl Compound	Equiv. Added	Time (h)	Major Pdt.	Conver. of <b>1</b>	Isolated Yield <sup>a</sup>
1	Methyl Formate	2.5	0.5	<b>4</b>	100%	94%
2	Ethyl Formate	4	0.5	<b>5</b>	100%	83%
3	Methyl Acetate	20	1	N/A	0%	NR
4	<i>N,N</i> -Dimethylformamide	20	1	N/A	0%	NR
5	Acetone	20	1	-- <sup>b</sup>	13%	N/A
6	Cyclopentanone	11	0.5	<b>6B</b>	100%	65%
7	Acetaldehyde	1	0.1	-- <sup>b</sup>	100%	N/A
8	Benzaldehyde	1	0.1	<b>7B-i</b>	100%	88%
9	Benzaldehyde	1	24	<b>7B-ii</b>	100%	88%

<sup>a</sup>Note: Where yields not given, the product was either not formed (NR) or was not characterized (N/A). <sup>b</sup>Multiple Ru-H species formed. <sup>c</sup>Yield reflects a mixture of diastereomers, **7B-i** and **7B-ii**.

#### ***B. Isolation of Ru Carbonyl Compound Adducts (4, 5, 6 and 7B-i/ii) for Elemental Analysis and IR Characterization***

**Complex 4:** In a N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (15 mg, 0.033 mmol) was dissolved in 0.2 mL of methyl formate. Over a period of 10 min at room temperature, a yellow crystalline material precipitated from solution. The remaining solvent was decanted, and the solid was dried *in vacuo*. Complex **4** was obtained as a yellow crystalline solid (16.3 mg, 94% yield). Anal. Calcd. for C<sub>22</sub>H<sub>39</sub>N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>PRu: C, 51.65; H, 7.68; N, 5.4. Found: C, 51.45, H, 7.70; N, 5.42. NMR and IR characterization data are discussed in detail below.

Complex 5: In an N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (15 mg, 0.033 mmol) was dissolved in 0.3 mL of pentane. Ethyl formate (5 μL, 0.062 mmol, 1.9 equiv) was then added. Over a period of 5-10 min at room temperature a yellow crystalline material precipitated from solution. The remaining solvent was decanted, and the solid was washed with pentane (2 x 0.1 mL). The solid was then dried *in vacuo*. Complex **5** was obtained as a yellow crystalline solid (14.4 mg, 83% yield). Anal. Calcd. for C<sub>23</sub>H<sub>41</sub>N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>PRu: C, 52.56; H, 7.86; N, 5.33. Found: C, 52.37, H, 7.94; N, 5.17. NMR and IR characterization data are discussed in detail below.

Complex 6: In an N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (15 mg, 0.033 mmol) was dissolved in 0.3 mL of pentane. Cyclopentanone (3 μL, 0.034 mmol, 1.0 equiv) was then added. Over a period of 5-10 min at room temperature a yellow crystalline material precipitated from solution. The remaining solvent was decanted, and the solid was washed with pentane (2 x 0.1 mL). The solid was then dried *in vacuo*. Complex **6** was obtained as a yellow crystalline solid (15.0 mg, 65% yield). Anal. Calcd. for C<sub>25</sub>H<sub>43</sub>N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>PRu: C, 56.06; H, 8.09; N, 5.23. Found: C, 56.43, H, 8.22; N, 4.75. NMR and IR characterization data are discussed in detail below.

Complexes 7B-i/ii: In an N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (15 mg, 0.033 mmol) was dissolved in 0.3 mL of pentane. Benzaldehyde (3.5 μL, 0.034 mmol, 1.0 equiv) was then added. Over a period of 5-10 min at room temperature a yellow crystalline material precipitated from solution. The remaining solvent was decanted, and the solid was washed with pentane (2 x 0.1 mL). The solid was then dried *in vacuo*. Complex **6** was obtained as a yellow crystalline solid (16.3 mg, 88% yield, approx. 7 : 3 mixture of **7B-I : ii**). Anal. Calcd. for C<sub>27</sub>H<sub>41</sub>N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>PRu (*mixture of isomers*): C, 58.15; H, 7.41; N, 5.02. Found: C, 58.26, H, 7.37; N, 4.94. NMR and IR characterization data are discussed in detail below.

*C. Formation of Ru-Carbonyl Compound Adducts at Low Temperature for NMR Analysis (Scheme 3.6 and Scheme 3.7)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (5 mg, 0.066 mmol) was dissolved in 0.3 mL of toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub> and added to a J-Young NMR tube. The tube was placed in an LN<sub>2</sub> cooled cold well for 15 min. The carbonyl compound was then dissolved in 0.2 mL of toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub>, and this solution was added to the NMR tube before returning it to the cold well for an additional 15 min. The tube was removed from the dry box and placed into a -78 °C bath before inserting into precooled NMR instrument. A summary of low temperature experiments is shown in Table 3.3.

**Table 3.3.** Summary of Low Temperature Reactions of **1** with Carbonyl Compounds

Entry	Carbonyl Compound	Equiv. Added	Time (h)	Temp (°C)	Conver. of <b>1</b>	Major Pdt.
1	Methyl Formate	2.5	0.2	-70	0%	NR
2	Methyl Formate	2.5	13	-40	46%	not det. <sup>a</sup>
3	Cyclopentanone	12	1	-40	100%	<b>6A</b>
4	Benzaldehyde	1.5	0.08	-50	100%	<b>7A-i</b>

<sup>a</sup>1.7 : 1 : 3.2 ratio of undetermined species : 3 : 1 detected. We were unable to fully characterize the undetermined species; however, we speculate that it is the other *N*-side diastereomer of **4** (analogous to **7B-i**) with a Ru-H resonance at -15.48 ppm, based on the br s at 4.18 ppm (presumably *CHN* peak), the s at 4.70 ppm (presumably *CHO* peak), and other diagnostic resonances in the <sup>1</sup>H NMR.

*D. Procedure for Equilibrium Constant Determination (Table 3.1)*

In a N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**, 0.5 mL of a 0.011 M solution in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>, 2.5 mg, 0.00554 mmol) and carbonyl compound (see table below; 1–5 equiv. added to allow for partial conversion of **1**) were combined in a J-young NMR tube. The tube then sat at room temperature for 1.5 h to allow the reaction to reach equilibrium. <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis provided the ratios of **1**, free carbonyl compound and Ru-carbonyl product (**4–6**) formed.

**Table 3.4.** Optimization Studies for  $K_{\text{eq}}$  Determination

Entry	Carbonyl Compound	Equiv. Added	Time (h)	Major Pdt.	Average $K_{\text{eq}}$
1	Methyl Formate	1	1	4	$2.7 \times 10^2 \pm 0.4$
2	Methyl Formate	2	1.5	4	$3.0 \times 10^2 \pm 0.06$
3	Methyl Formate	2	2	4	$3.1 \times 10^2 \pm 0.2$
4	Ethyl Formate	2	1.5	5	$1.5 \times 10^2 \pm 0.02$
5	Cyclopentanone	5	1.5	6	$5.0 \times 10^1 \pm 0.2$
6	Cyclopentanone	5	4	6	$5.0 \times 10^1 \pm 0.1$

Note: For methyl and ethyl formate, a Ru-H peak at -4.74 ppm (3% relative to total Ru) forms after 2 h

### *E. Reaction Rate and Resting State Studies*

#### *A. Order Study in Methyl Formate (Figure 3.5)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (100  $\mu\text{L}$  of an 8.2 mM solution in toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub>, 0.37 mg, 0.00082 mmol), HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (100  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 0.41 or 0.91 M solution in toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub>, 0.041 or 0.082 mmol, 50 or 100 equiv.), tetramethylsilane (internal standard, 90  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 0.23 mM solution in toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub>, 0.143  $\mu\text{mol}$ ) and 220  $\mu\text{L}$  of toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub> were added to a J-Young NMR tube. The samples were next subjected to 3 freeze pump thaw cycles before charging with 1 bar H<sub>2</sub>. The tube was then placed into a preheated NMR spectrometer at 105 °C. After allowing sample to equilibrate in the spectrometer for 10 minutes, a <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum was acquired at room temperature after 0.25, 0.5, 1, and 2 hours where the conversion of methyl formate to methanol was quantified. NMR experimental details: <sup>13</sup>C decoupled, 25 s relaxation delay, 2 scans acquired.

#### *B. Hydrogenation of Methyl Formate: Observation of Catalyst Resting State (Scheme 3.9)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (2.5 mg, 0.0055 mmol), HCO<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> (3.5  $\mu\text{L}$ , 0.55 mmol, 10 equiv.), tetramethylsilane (internal standard, 1.9  $\mu\text{L}$ , 0.14 mmol, 2.5 equiv.), and 0.5 mL of toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub> were added to a J-Young NMR tube. The sample was next subjected to 3 freeze pump thaw cycles before charging with 1 bar H<sub>2</sub>. An initial <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum was acquired (note: <5% **1** was observed in this spectrum), the tube was ejected while the spectrometer reached 70 °C, and the tube was then placed into a preheated NMR spectrometer at 70 °C. After allowing sample to equilibrate in the

spectrometer for 10 minutes, a  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired after 30 minutes yielding 13%  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ . NMR experimental details:  $^{13}\text{C}$  decoupled, 25 s relaxation delay, 2 scans acquired.

## ***II. Reactivity Summary for $\text{CO}_2$ and **1*****

### ***A. Synthesis of Ru $\text{CO}_2$ Adducts (**9**, **9- $^{13}\text{C}$** , **10**, and **10- $^{13}\text{C}$** , Scheme 3.10 and Figure 3.6)***

**Complex 9**: In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (0.4 mL of a 5.5 mM solution in  $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ , 1 mg, 0.0022 mmol) and HMDSO (internal standard, 20  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 15 mM solution of in  $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ , 0.00030 mmol) were combined in a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with  $\text{CO}_2$ . The tube was shaken, which resulted in an instantaneous color change from dark brown/red to orange.  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopic analysis after 5 min at rt showed that **9** was formed in 91% yield (average of three experimental runs).

**Complex 9- $^{13}\text{C}$** : In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (9 mg, 0.020 mmol) and 0.4 mL  $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$  were added to a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with  $^{13}\text{CO}_2$ . The tube was shaken, which resulted in an immediate color change from dark brown/red to orange.

**Complex 10**: In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (50 mg, 0.11 mmol) was dissolved in benzene (4 mL) in a 25 mL Schenk flask. The flask was attached to a Schlenk line, and the  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with 1 atm of  $\text{CO}_2$ . The reaction mixture was stirred at 70  $^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min, during which time a yellow precipitate began to form. The reaction was cooled to room temperature and then concentrated under vacuum to  $\sim 0.5$  mL of benzene. Pentane (5 mL) was added to precipitate the product as a yellow solid. The solid was collected on a fritted filter, washed with pentane (2 x 3 mL), and dried under vacuum to afford **10** as a yellow solid (48 mg, 87% yield). X-ray quality crystals



(yellow needles) of **5** were formed via slow crystallization under an atmosphere of CO<sub>2</sub> in THF at room temperature.

Complex **10**-<sup>13</sup>C: In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (9 mg, 0.020 mmol) and 0.4 mL C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> were added to a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken, which resulted in an immediate color change from dark brown/red to orange. The sample was then heated to 70 °C in the NMR probe for 5 minutes.

*B. CO<sub>2</sub> Reversibility Studies on **9**: Procedure for Removal of CO<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 3.11)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (0.4 mL of a 5.5 mM solution in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>, 1 mg, 0.0022 mmol) was added to a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken, which resulted in an immediate color change from dark brown/red to orange. <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis after 5 min at rt showed full conversion of **1** to complex **4**. The sample was frozen in LN<sub>2</sub>, and benzene/CO<sub>2</sub> were removed under vacuum via sublimation. The contents of the NMR tube were then redissolved in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> (0.4 mL) and HMDSO (0.0003 mmol, 20 μL of a 15 mM solution in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>) was added as a standard. The reaction was immediately analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy (after <10 min), which showed the presence of **1**, **9**, and **10** in a 1.7 : 1 : 2.6 ratio (Yield: 29% **1**, 17% **9**, 45% **10**).

*C. CO<sub>2</sub> Reversibility Studies on **9**: Procedure for Treatment with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 3.11)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**1**) (0.2 mL of an 11 mM solution in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>, 1 mg, 0.0022 mmol), THF (0.137 mmol, based on 1.1% natural abundance of <sup>13</sup>C this corresponds to 0.0015 mmol <sup>13</sup>C<sub>4</sub>H<sub>8</sub>O, 50 μL of an 2.7 M solution in C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub>) and C<sub>6</sub>D<sub>6</sub> (0.2 mL) were combined in a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with CO<sub>2</sub>. An immediate color change from dark brown/red to orange was observed after shaking the tube. <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis after 5 min

at room temperature showed full conversion of **1** to complex **9**. The tube was then reattached to a Schlenk line and the CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken vigorously, and then the reaction was monitored as a function of time. The yields of each product are shown in the table below.

**Table 3.5.** Product Distribution for CO<sub>2</sub> Reversibility Experiment at **9**

Entry	Time (h)	9/9- <sup>13</sup> C : 10/10- <sup>13</sup> C (det. by <sup>1</sup> H NMR)	%9- <sup>13</sup> C (det. by <sup>13</sup> C NMR)	%10- <sup>13</sup> C (det. by <sup>13</sup> C NMR)
1	0.2	3 : 1	23%	<1%
2	1	3 : 2	26%	<5%
3	3	1 : 2	14%	10%
4	5	1 : 3	<5%	24%
5	24	Only <b>10</b>	<1%	40%

<sup>13</sup>C NMR experimental details: Decoupled, no NOE, 30 s relaxation delay, 30° pulse angle, 30 scans collected.

*D. Reversibility Studies on **10** (Scheme 3.13)*

Complex **10** (1.3 mg, 0.0026 mmol) was dissolved in CD<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> (0.15 mL) in a J-young NMR tube under an N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere. The sample was then allowed to stand for 24 h and was analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy. No reaction was observed.

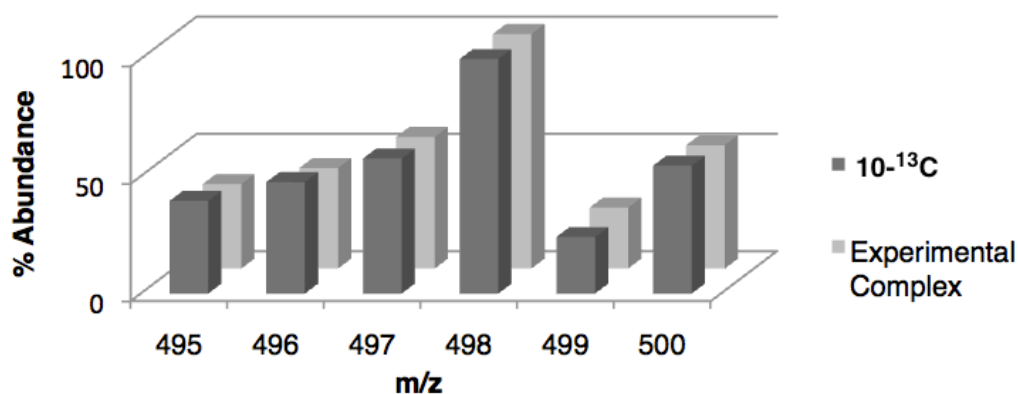
*E. Reversibility Studies on **10**: Procedure for Reaction of **10** with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 3.13)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, **10** (1.3 mg, 0.0026 mmol) and 200 μL CD<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> were added to a thick walled J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum, and then immediately replaced with <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken vigorously and the reaction was monitored by <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectroscopy as a function of time. No **10**-<sup>13</sup>C was detected after 16 h. <sup>13</sup>C NMR experiment details: decoupled, no NOE, 30 s relaxation delay, 30° pulse angle, 16 scans acquired.

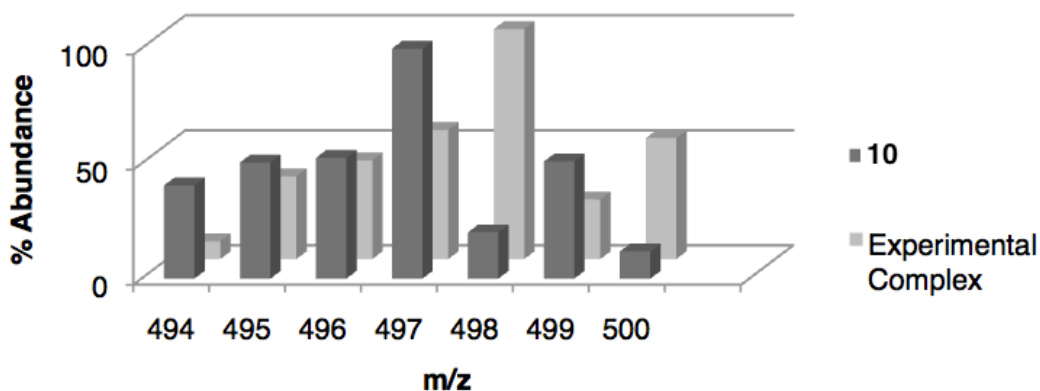
*F. Reversibility Studies on 10: Procedure for Reaction of 10-<sup>13</sup>C with CO<sub>2</sub>*

*a. Room Temperature Study (Scheme 3.13)*

Complex 10-<sup>13</sup>C (1.5 mg, 0.0030 mmol) was dissolved in CD<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> (0.15 mL) in a J-young NMR tube. The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken vigorously, and the reaction was allowed to stand at room temperature for 10 days. The solvent was removed under vacuum and the resulting yellow solid was analyzed by positive electrospray ionization mass spectroscopy. The isotope envelope was compared to that of authentic samples of 10 and 10-<sup>13</sup>C (Figure 3.10 and Figure 3.11 below). These data indicate <5% incorporation of <sup>12</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>.



**Figure 3.10.** Comparison of Isotope Envelope for 10-<sup>13</sup>C and Reacted Complex



**Figure 3.11.** Comparison of Isotope Envelope for 10 and Reacted Complex

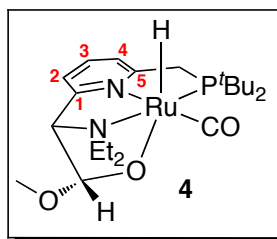
*b. Variable Temperature Study (Figure 3.9)*

Complex **10**-<sup>13</sup>C (1.8 mg, 0.0036 mmol) was dissolved in anisole (0.45 mL, solvent and internal standard) in a J-young NMR tube. An initial <sup>13</sup>C NMR was acquired to determine the initial ratio of <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> in **10**-<sup>13</sup>C relative to the internal standard, which is the 1.1% natural abundance of <sup>13</sup>C in anisole (specifically, the quaternary carbon of anisole was used). The tube was attached to a Schlenk line, and the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with CO<sub>2</sub>. The tube was shaken vigorously, and the reaction heated at the specified temperature for 4 hours. After this time, the tube was cooled to room temperature and a <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectrum was acquired to determine the amount of **10**-<sup>13</sup>C remaining. NMR experimental details: decoupled, no NOE, 0.1 s relaxation delay, 100 scans acquired.

*G. Observation of Catalyst Resting State for **1** in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 3.14)*

In a N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, complex **1** (2 mg, 0.0044 mmol), hexamethyldisiloxane (internal standard, 1 μL, 4.7 μmol, 0.11 equiv.), and 0.45 mL of anisole-*d*<sub>8</sub> were added to a J-Young NMR tube. The N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere above the solvent was quickly removed under vacuum and then immediately replaced with 1 bar of pre-mixed 4:1 H<sub>2</sub>:CO<sub>2</sub>. An initial <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum was acquired to determine the relative ratio between Ru (summation of all diagnostic Ru-H peaks used, as they are all far upfield away from other peaks) and the internal standard. The tube was then placed into a preheated NMR spectrometer at 120 °C and was allowed to react for 15 min. The <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum showed **10** to be the major product in 95% yield (minor product in <5% yield was the Ru-formate species to be discussed in the next chapter). NMR experimental details: <sup>13</sup>C decoupled, 10 s relaxation delay, 4 scans acquired.

### III. NMR and IR Characterization of Ru-Carbonyl Compounds



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 119.34 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): -15.25 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 28.2$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.84 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 0.89 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.25 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.2$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 1.28 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.0$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 2.20 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 3.2$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 2.37 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 2.88 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.3$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 2.93 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 9.9$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 3.46 (s,  $\text{OCH}_3$ ), 3.52 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.57 (m, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.94 (t,  $J_{\text{HH/HP}} = 2.7$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**), 6.01 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 2.7$  Hz, 1H, **CHO**), 6.53 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.5$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**), 6.92 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**), 6.95 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**).

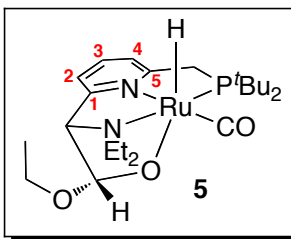
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 8.02 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 11.15 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 29.44 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.6$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 30.34 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.3$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 34.26 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 22.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 37.01 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 20.6$  Hz,  $\text{CH}_2\text{P}$ ), 37.63 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 11.9$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 46.82 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 49.34 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 53.10 (s,  $\text{OCH}_3$ ), 76.65 (s, **CHN**), 102.85 (s, **CHO**), 118.39 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.7$  Hz, Py-**C4**), 122.19 (s, Py-**C2**), 135.49 (s, Py-**C3**), 159.93 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 3.9$  Hz, Py-**C5**), 160.36 (s, Py-**C1**), 209.14 (m, Ru-**CO**).

#### **Peaks corresponding to free methyl formate in spectra:**

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 3.16 (s, 1H,  $\text{OCH}_3$ ), 7.49 (s, 1H, **HCO**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 50.03 (s,  $\text{OCH}_3$ ), 160.72 (s, **C=O**).

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 1982 (Ru-H), 1891 (CO).



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 119.42 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): -15.20 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 28.1$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.85 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 0.89 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.09 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.23 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.2$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 1.28 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.9$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 2.22 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 2.2$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 2.39 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 2.89 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.4$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 2.93 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 10.2$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 3.52 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.59 (m, 2H, overlapping peaks:  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$  and  $\text{OCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.93 (t,  $J_{\text{HH/HP}} = 2.5$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**), 4.08 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 8.7$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{OCHHCH}_3$ ), 6.12 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 2.7$  Hz, 1H, **CHO**), 6.56 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**), 6.94 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**), 6.98 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**).

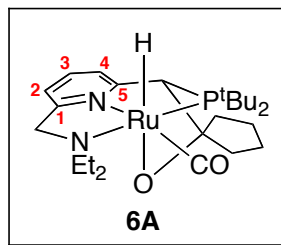
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 7.97 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 11.12 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 15.99 (s,  $\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 29.39 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.6$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 30.28 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.4$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 34.17 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 22.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 36.96 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 20.2$  Hz,  $\text{CH}_2\text{P}$ ), 37.58 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 11.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 46.75 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 1.3$  Hz,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 49.27 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 59.90 (s,  $\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 76.93 (s, **CHN**), 101.37 (s, **CHO**), 118.15 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.7$  Hz, Py-**C4**), 122.16 (s, Py-**C2**), 135.05 (s, Py-**C3**), 159.70 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.2$  Hz, Py-**C5**), 160.53 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 1.4$  Hz, Py-**C1**), 209.27 (dd,  $J_{\text{PC/HC}} = 15.2$  Hz,  $J_{\text{PC/HC}} = 7.2$  Hz Ru-CO).

***Peaks corresponding to free ethyl formate in spectra:***

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 0.83 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 3.81 (q,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 2H,  $\text{OCH}_2$ ), 7.56 (s, 1H, **HCO**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 13.95 (s,  $\text{OCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 59.37 (s,  $\text{OCH}_2$ ), 160.30 (s, **C=O**).

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 1998 (Ru-H), 1885 (CO).



*Spectra for complex 6A collected at  $-40\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$*

$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 109.07 (s).

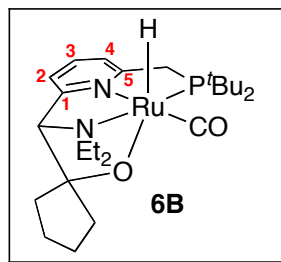
$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $-15.51$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 26.8$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**),  $0.81$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $1.00$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.5$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $1.17$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.6$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $1.25$  (d, overlapping with excess cyclopentanone, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $2.19$  (m, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ),  $2.28$  (m, 2H,  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$ ),  $2.40$  (m, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ),  $2.47$  (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.4$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{OCCHH}$ ),  $2.54$  (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.3$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{OCCHH}$ ),  $2.61$  (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{OCCHH}$ ),  $2.84$  (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 9.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.6$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{OCCHH}$ ),  $2.95$ – $2.98$  (m, 3H, overlapping peaks:  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$  and  $\text{NCHH}$ ),  $3.45$ – $3.56$  (m, 2H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $4.87$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 6.7$  Hz, 1H, **CHP**),  $5.09$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.6$  Hz, 1H, **CHHN**),  $6.22$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**),  $6.43$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**),  $6.76$  (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $8.49$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $10.85$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $24.08$  (s,  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$ ),  $29.29$  (br s,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $30.28$  (br s,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $30.74$  (s,  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$ ),  $34.40$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 24.4$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $37.13$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 21.3$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $37.12$  (s,  $\text{OCCH}_2$ ),  $38.72$  (s,  $\text{OCCH}_2$ ),  $50.69$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $52.98$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $63.90$  (s,  $\text{CH}_2\text{N}$ ),  $85.96$  (s, **CHP**),  $118.85$  (s, Py-**C2**),  $119.48$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 9.3$  Hz, Py-**C4**),  $135.98$  (s, Py-**C3**),  $160.87$  (s, Py-**C1**),  $161.33$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 3.9$  Hz, Py-**C5**),  $172.19$  (s, **OCC**),  $210.11$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 16.5$  Hz, Ru-**CO**).

*Peaks corresponding to free cyclopentanone in spectra:*

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $1.22$  (m, 4H,  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$ ),  $1.62$  (m, 4H,  $\text{OCCH}_2$ ).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $23.16$  (s,  $\text{OCCH}_2\text{CH}_2$ ),  $37.87$  (s,  $\text{OCH}_2$ ),  $217.40$  (s, **C=O**).



$^3\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 119.49 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): -14.83 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 28.9$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.02 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.0$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.1$  Hz, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 0.78 (ddd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 23.3$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.3$  Hz, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 0.95 (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 5.9$  Hz, 3H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 1.01 (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.3$  Hz, 3H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 1.26 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.0$  Hz, 9H, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 1.27 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.1$  Hz, 9H, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 1.51 (m, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 1.62 (m, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 1.94 (m, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 2.09 (m, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 2.29 (m, 2H, overlapping peaks: NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub> and OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 2.33 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 2.9$  Hz, 1H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 2.54 (br m, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 2.88 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.1$  Hz, 1H, CHHP), 3.00 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 9.6$  Hz, 1H, CHHP), 3.61 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 3.6$  Hz, 1H, CHN), 3.76 (br s, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 3.88 (br s, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 6.59 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, overlapping peaks: Py-**H2** and Py-**H4**), 6.96 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 9.99 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 11.06 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 23.15 (s, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 25.39 (s, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 29.70 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.9$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 30.54 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.8$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 34.54 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 23.6$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 37.05 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 19.9$  Hz, CH<sub>2</sub>P), 37.99 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 10.4$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 44.08 (s, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 44.17 (s, OCCH<sub>2</sub>), 47.96 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 49.98 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 81.75 (s, CHN), 84.94 (s, OCC), 118.40 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.7$  Hz, Py-**C4**), 119.98 (s, Py-**C2**), 135.31 (s, Py-**C3**), 160.65 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.7$  Hz, Py-**C5**), 163.38 (s, Py-**C1**), 209.73 (m, Ru-CO).

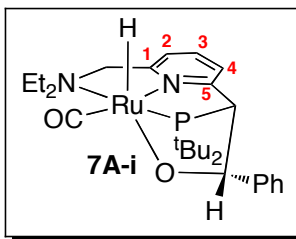
***Peaks corresponding to free cyclopentanone in spectra:***

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 1.31 (m, 4H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 1.71 (m, 4H, OCCH<sub>2</sub>).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 23.15 (s, OCCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>), 37.94 (s, OCH<sub>2</sub>), 217.27 (s, C=O).

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 1995 (Ru-H), 1882 (CO).





**Spectra for complex 7A-i collected at  $-50\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C}$**

$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 127.71 (s).

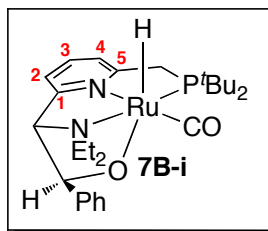
$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $-15.35$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 16.7$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**),  $0.46$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.7$  Hz, 3H, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $0.93$  (br s, 9H, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>),  $1.29$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 11.8$  Hz, 3H, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $1.39$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.0$  Hz, 3H, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $1.46$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.8$  Hz, 3H, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $1.80$  (br s, 1H, N**CHH**CH<sub>3</sub>),  $2.20$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 15.9$  Hz, 3H, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $2.95$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.0$  Hz, 1H, N**CHH**Py),  $2.97$  (m, 1H, N**CHH**CH<sub>3</sub>),  $3.30$  (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.8$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.7$  Hz, 1H, N**CHH**CH<sub>3</sub>),  $3.40$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.0$  Hz, 1H, N**CHH**Py),  $3.60$  (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.8$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.7$  Hz, 1H, N**CHH**CH<sub>3</sub>),  $3.80$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 1H, **CHP**),  $5.90$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**),  $6.15$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.5$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**),  $6.18$  (s, 1H, **CHO**),  $6.48$  (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.9$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**),  $6.99$ – $7.08$  (m, overlapping with benzaldehyde and residual toluene, 5H, Ph-**H**<sub>ortho/meta/para</sub>).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $7.37$  (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $13.00$  (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $25.07$  (s, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $29.73$  (br s, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>),  $32.08$  (s, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $35.33$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.9$  Hz, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>),  $35.60$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 13.6$  Hz, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>),  $35.84$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 16.5$  Hz, PC(**CH**<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>),  $46.83$  (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $55.61$  (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>**CH**<sub>3</sub>),  $63.32$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 14.2$  Hz, **CHP**),  $66.08$  (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>Py),  $80.09$  (s, **CHO**),  $116.66$  (s, Py-**C2**),  $122.19$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.7$  Hz, Py-**C4**),  $126.28$  (br s, **C<sub>Ph</sub>-ortho/meta**),  $127.02$  (br s, **C<sub>Ph</sub>-ortho/meta**),  $134.66$  (s, Py-**C3**),  $136.41$  (s, **C<sub>Ph</sub>-para**),  $151.43$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 5.2$  Hz, H(OC)**C**)  $156.29$  (s, Py-**C1**),  $161.21$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 3.3$  Hz, Py-**C5**),  $211.21$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 14.8$  Hz, Ru-**CO**).

**Peaks corresponding to free benzaldehyde in spectra:**

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $7.06$  (td,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.4$  Hz, 2H, Ph-**H**<sub>meta</sub>),  $7.14$  (tt,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 1H, Ph-**H**<sub>para</sub>),  $7.52$  (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 2H, Ph-**H**<sub>ortho</sub>),  $9.65$  (s, 1H, **HCO**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 128.86 (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*meta*), 129.56 (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*ortho*), 133.89 (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*para*), 137.04 (s, HCO), 191.17 (s, C=O).



***Spectra for complex 7B-i collected at  $-5\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$***

$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 120.39 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $-14.84$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 28.1$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**),  $0.26$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $0.98$  (br t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.6$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $1.22$  (br d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 11.5$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $1.26$  (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.0$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $2.20$  (br s, 2H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $2.82$  (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.2$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 6.9$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**),  $2.89$  (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.2$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 9.9$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**),  $3.35$  (br m, 1H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $3.76$  (br s, 1H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $4.07$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.8$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**),  $4.70$  (s, 1H, **CHO**),  $6.52$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**),  $6.61$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**),  $6.96$  (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**),  $6.95$ – $7.18$  (m, overlapping with benzaldehyde and residual toluene, 3H, Ph-**H<sub>meta</sub>** and Ph-**H<sub>para</sub>**),  $7.94$  (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 2H, Ph-**H<sub>ortho</sub>**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $6.93$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $12.10$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $29.06$  (br s,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $30.27$  (br s,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $34.17$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 22.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $36.87$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 19.8$  Hz,  $\text{CH}_2\text{P}$ ),  $37.53$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 11.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ),  $46.55$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $49.82$  (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ),  $79.85$  (s, overlapping peaks: **CHN** and **CHO**),  $116.84$  (s, Py-**C2**),  $118.36$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.9$  Hz, Py-**C4**),  $127.11$  (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*ortho/meta*),  $128.16$  (s, Py-**C3**),  $129.53$  (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*ortho/meta*),  $133.76$  (s,  $C_{Ph}$ -*para*),  $151.39$  (s, H(CO)C),  $161.10$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.4$  Hz, Py-**C1**),  $165.63$  (s, Py-**C5**),  $209.02$  (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 15.4$  Hz, Ru-CO).

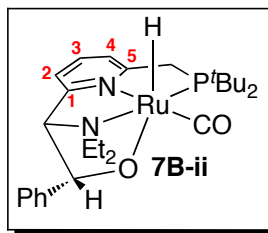
***Peaks corresponding to free benzaldehyde in spectra:***

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 7.06 (td,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.4$  Hz, 2H, Ph-***H***<sub>meta</sub>), 7.14 (tt,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 1H, Ph-***H***<sub>para</sub>), 7.52 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 2H, Ph-***H***<sub>ortho</sub>), 9.65 (s, 1H, ***H***CO).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 128.86 (s, ***C***<sub>ph-meta</sub>), 129.56 (s, ***C***<sub>ph-ortho</sub>), 133.89 (s, ***C***<sub>ph-para</sub>), 137.04 (s, HCOC), 191.17 (s, C=O).

***IR data for mixture of 7B-i and 7B-ii:***

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 1991 (Ru-H), 1882 (CO).



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 118.19 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): -15.16 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 29.2$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.89 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.08 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.28 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.8$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 1.37 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.2$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 2.30 (m, 2H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 2.89 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.2$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 2.96 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 9.8$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 3.61 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.4$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.93 (br s, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 4.01 (t,  $J_{\text{HH/HP}} = 2.3$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**), 6.07 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**), 6.08 (br s, 1H, **CHO**), 6.53 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**), 6.67 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**), 6.99–7.19 (m, overlapping with benzaldehyde, **6B-i**, and residual toluene, 5H, Ph**H**-*ortho/meta/para*).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 7.49 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 12.44 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 29.99 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 5.0$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 30.39 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.8$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 34.60 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 24.3$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 37.10 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 19.0$  Hz,  $\text{CH}_2\text{P}$ ), 37.84 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 10.3$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 46.90 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 50.22 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 77.81 (s, **CHO**), 80.54 (s, **CHN**), 118.52 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.6$  Hz, Py-**C4**), 121.01 (s, Py-**C2**), 125.21 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-ortho/meta}}$ ), 127.21 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-ortho/meta}}$ ), 134.75 (s, Py-**C3**), 137.09 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-para}}$ ), 150.17 (s,  $\text{H}(\text{CO})\text{C}$ ), 159.64 (s, Py-**C1**), 159.36 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.8$  Hz, Py-**C5**), 209.14 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 16.0$  Hz, Ru-CO).

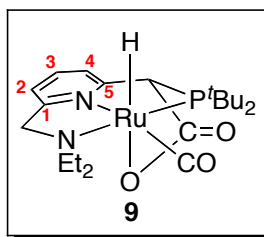
**Peaks corresponding to free benzaldehyde in spectra:**

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 7.06 (td,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.4$  Hz, 2H, Ph-**H**<sub>meta</sub>), 7.14 (tt,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 1H, Ph-**H**<sub>para</sub>), 7.52 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 1.3$  Hz, 2H, Ph-**H**<sub>ortho</sub>), 9.65 (s, 1H, **HCO**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ): 128.86 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-meta}}$ ), 129.56 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-ortho}}$ ), 133.89 (s,  $C_{\text{Ph-para}}$ ), 137.04 (s,  $\text{HCO}\text{C}$ ), 191.17 (s,  $\text{C}=\text{O}$ ).

**IR data for mixture of 7B-i and 7B-ii:**

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 1991 (Ru-H), 1882 (CO).



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 126.88 (d,  $J_{\text{PH}} = 13.8$  Hz).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): -16.84 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 16.7$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.64 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 0.92 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.6$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 1.09 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 1.62 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.1$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 1.70 (m, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 2.12 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.0$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.10–3.15 (multiple peaks, 2H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ , **CHHN**), 3.27 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.9$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.64 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.0$  Hz, 1H, **CHHN**), 4.66 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.5$  Hz, 1H, **CHP**), 6.39 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, **H2**), 6.98 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, **H4**), 7.03 (t app,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, **H3**).

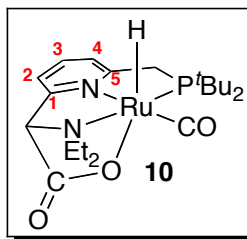
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 8.57 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 11.82 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 29.50 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 3.52$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 30.50 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 3.76$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 36.68 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 15.0$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 36.87 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 14.7$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 48.21 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 55.40 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 63.46 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 9.7$  Hz, **CHP**), 66.21 (s,  $\text{CH}_2\text{N}$ ), 117.86 (s, **C2**), 119.44 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 7.8$  Hz, **C4**), 138.11 (s, **C3**), 158.29 (s, **CI**), 161.65 (s, **C5**), 170.81 (d,  $J_{\text{CH}} = 5.2$  Hz,  $\text{CO}_2$ ), 209.70 (dd,  $J = 5.9, 7.5$  Hz, Ru-CO).

#### Diagnostic NMR Resonances for Complex 9- $^{13}\text{C}$ :

$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 127.01 (dd,  $J_{\text{PC}} = 4.7$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 14.9$  Hz).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 4.66 (dd,  $J_{\text{HC}} = 4.2$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.3$  Hz, 1H, **CHP**).

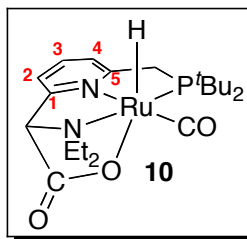
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 63.56 (dd,  $J_{\text{CC}} = 38.3$  Hz,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 9.1$  Hz, **CHP**), 170.88 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.3$  Hz,  $\text{CO}_2$ ).



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 119.4 (d,  $J_{\text{PH}} = 26.6$  Hz).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): -16.18 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 28.8$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.78 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 0.92 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 1.04 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.1$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 1.19 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.3$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 2.17 (m, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 2.29 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.8$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 2.78 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.4$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 2.92 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 10.2$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 3.34 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.8$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.37 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.8$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 4.59 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 2.5$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**), 6.69 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, **H2**), 7.05 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, **H4**), 7.12 (app. t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, **H3**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 9.13 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 10.71 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 29.40 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.3$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 30.32 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 10.9$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 34.52 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 22.8$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 37.14 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 20.4$  Hz, **CH<sub>2</sub>P**), 37.68 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 12.0$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 48.47 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 49.18 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 80.71 (s, **CHN**), 119.55 (br s, **C2**), 119.97 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 27.0$  Hz, **C4**), 137.78 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 29.3$  Hz, **C3**), 159.10 (s, **CI**), 161.70 (s, **C5**), 169.42 (br s, **CO<sub>2</sub>**), 207.96 (dd,  $J = 6.6, 9.3$  Hz, Ru-**CO**).



$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ): 118.36 (d,  $J_{\text{PH}} = 26.6$  Hz).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ): -16.67 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 29.4$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 1.06 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.3$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 1.09 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 1.23 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 1.34 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.5$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 2.57 (m, 2H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.24 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.6$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.31 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.6$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 7.5$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 3.36 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.1$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.8$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{N}(\text{CHHCH}_3)_2$ ), 3.48 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.8$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 10.3$  Hz, 1H, **CHHP**), 4.54 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 2.6$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**), 7.37 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.9$  Hz, 1H, **H4**), 7.47 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, **H2**), 7.74 (app t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.8$  Hz, 1H, **H3**).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ): 9.65 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 10.53 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 29.23 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.7$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 30.27 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.8$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 34.77 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 23.7$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 37.25 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 20.6$  Hz, **CH<sub>2</sub>P**), 37.45 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 12.9$  Hz,  $\text{P}(\text{C}(\text{CH}_3)_3)_2$ ), 48.36 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 49.21 (s,  $\text{N}(\text{CH}_2\text{CH}_3)_2$ ), 79.76 (s, **CHN**), 120.40 (s, **C2**), 120.54 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 8.3$  Hz, **C4**), 138.67 (s, **C3**), 158.02 (s, **CI**), 162.18 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.0$  Hz, **C5**), 171.21 s, **CO<sub>2</sub>**), 207.82 (dd,  $J = 7.9$  Hz, 14.9 Hz Ru-**CO**).

IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 2036 ( $\nu(\text{Ru-H})$ ), 1893 ( $\nu(\text{CO})$ ), 1647 ( $\nu(\text{O}^{12}\text{CO})$ );

Anal. Calcd. for  $\text{C}_{21}\text{H}_{35}\text{N}_2\text{O}_3\text{PRu} \cdot 0.5 \text{C}_4\text{H}_8\text{O}$ : C, 51.96; H, 7.39; N, 5.27. Found: C, 52.21, H, 7.51; N, 5.28. (Note X-ray structure shows 0.5 equiv of THF per 1 equiv 5).

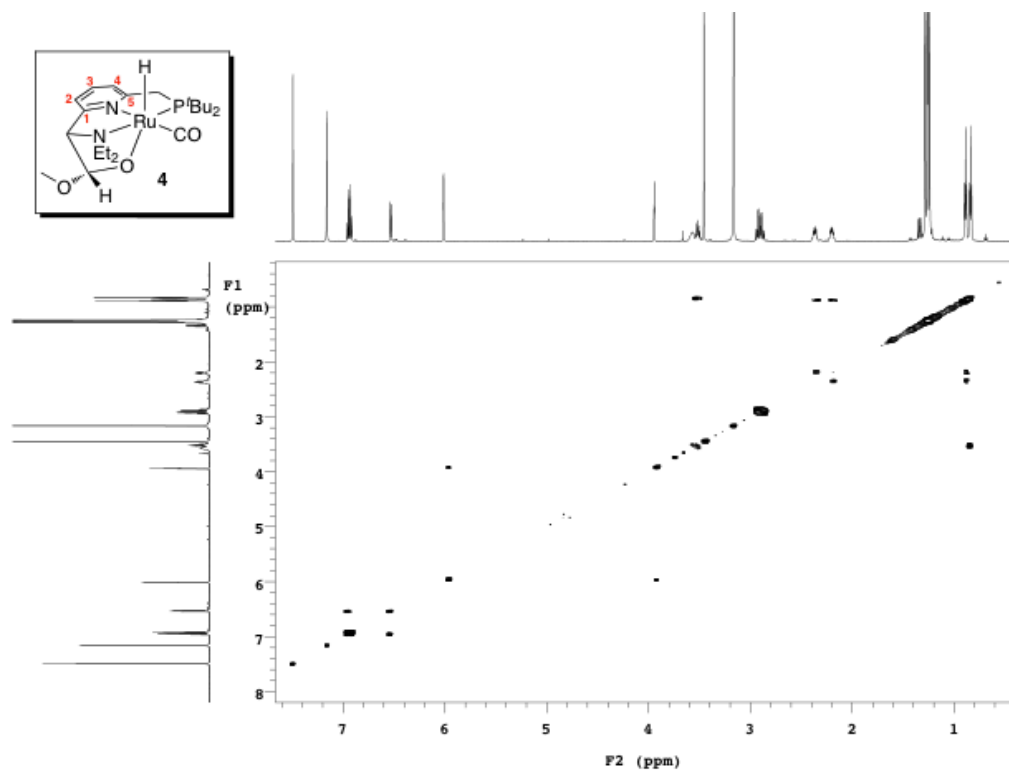
#### Diagnostic NMR Resonances:

$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 4.59 (t app,  $J_{\text{HC/HP}} = 2.8$  Hz, 1H, **CHN**);

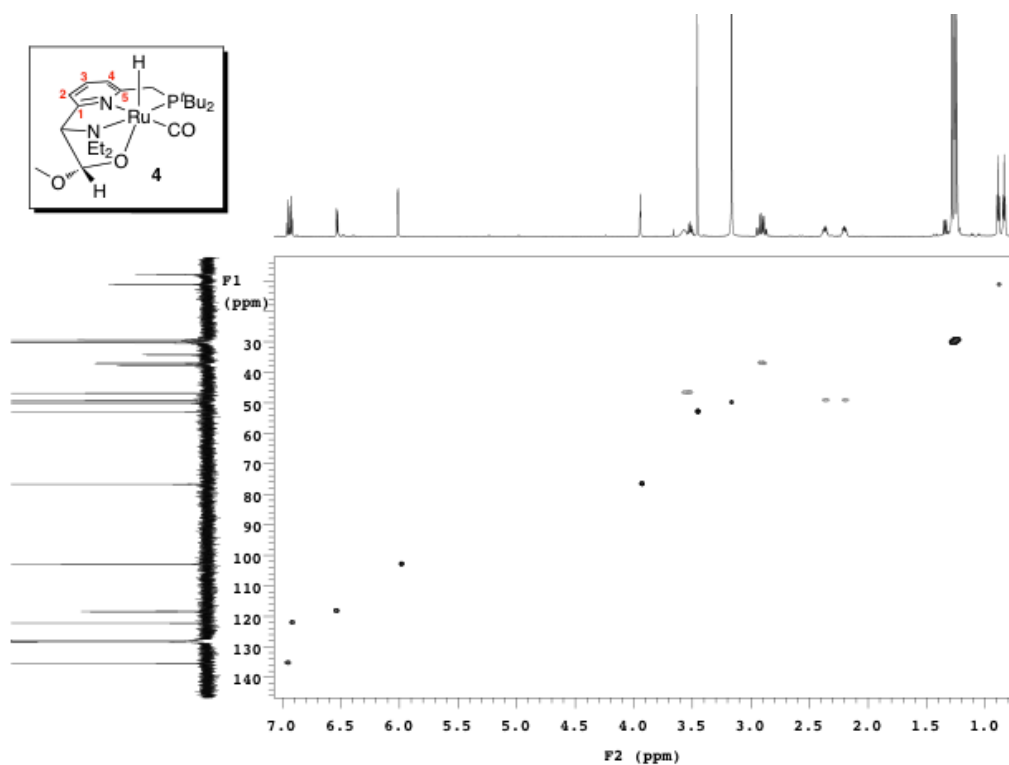
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ ): 80.71 (d,  $J_{\text{CC}} = 47.7$  Hz, **CHCO<sub>2</sub>**).

#### IV. NMR SPECTRA

$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of **4** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )

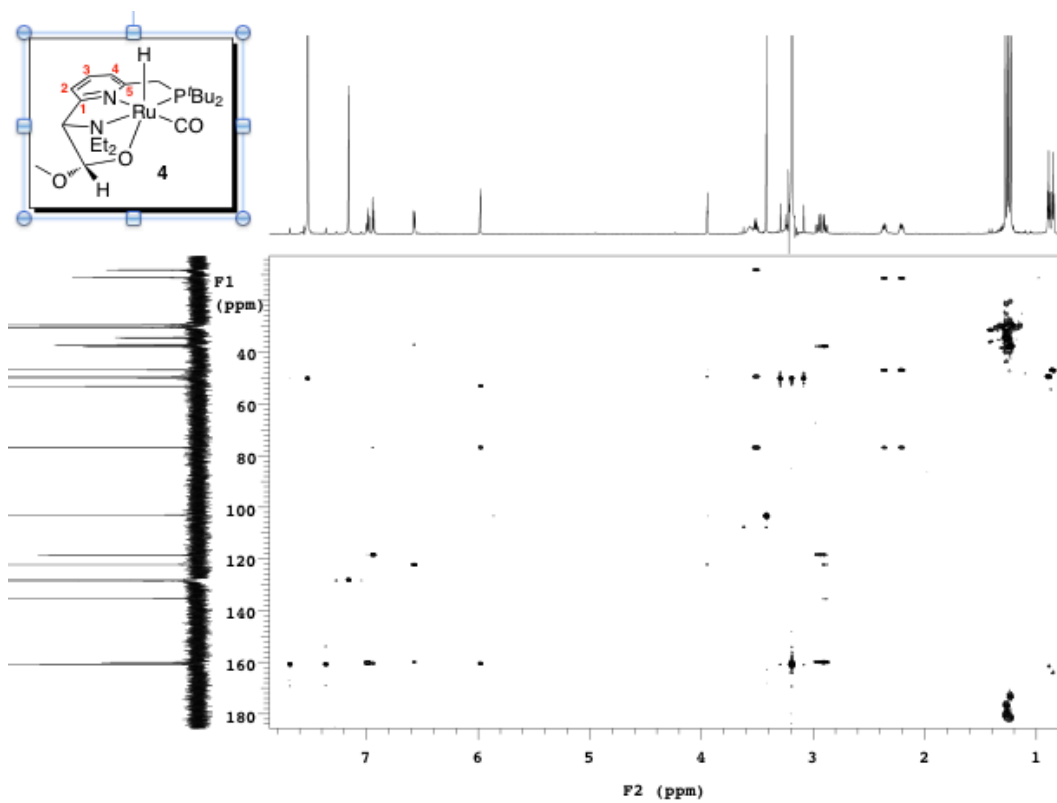


$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of **4** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )

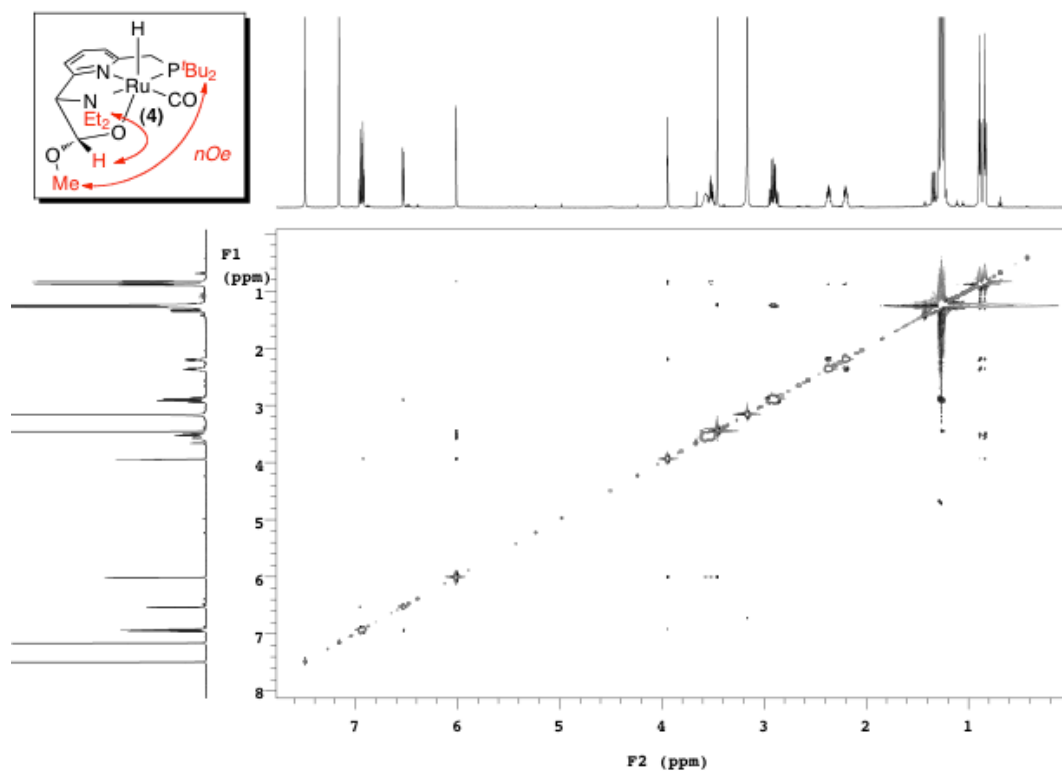




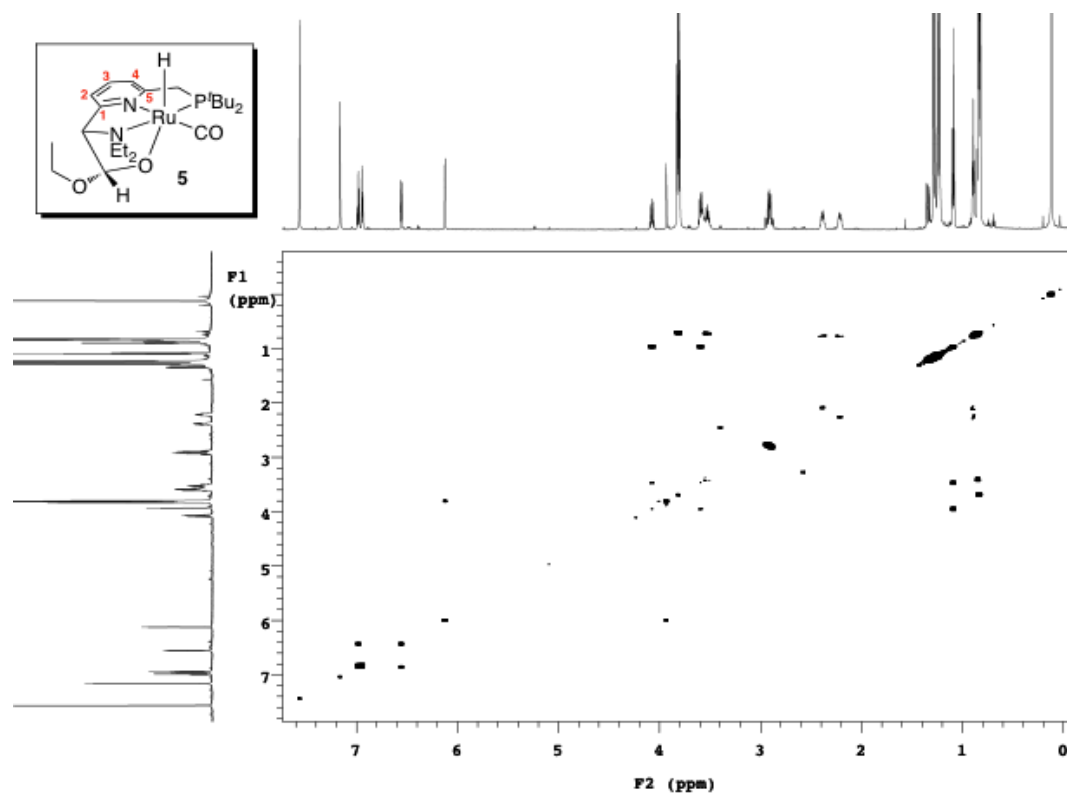
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 4 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



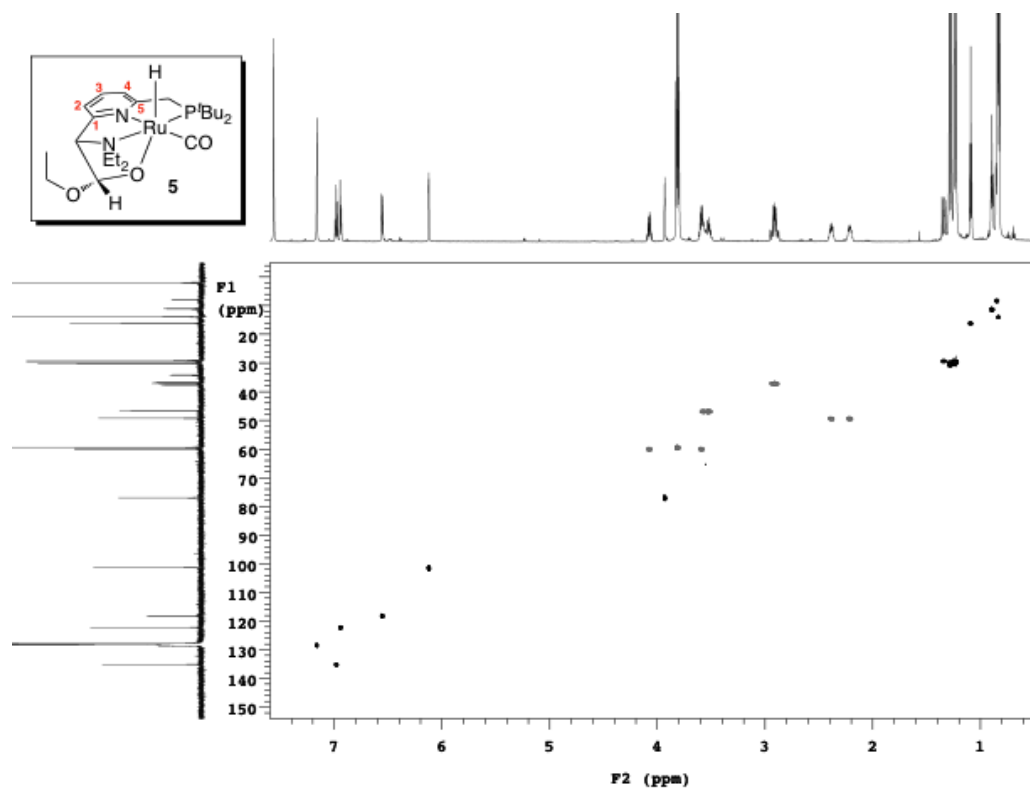
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  NOESY NMR spectrum of 4 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



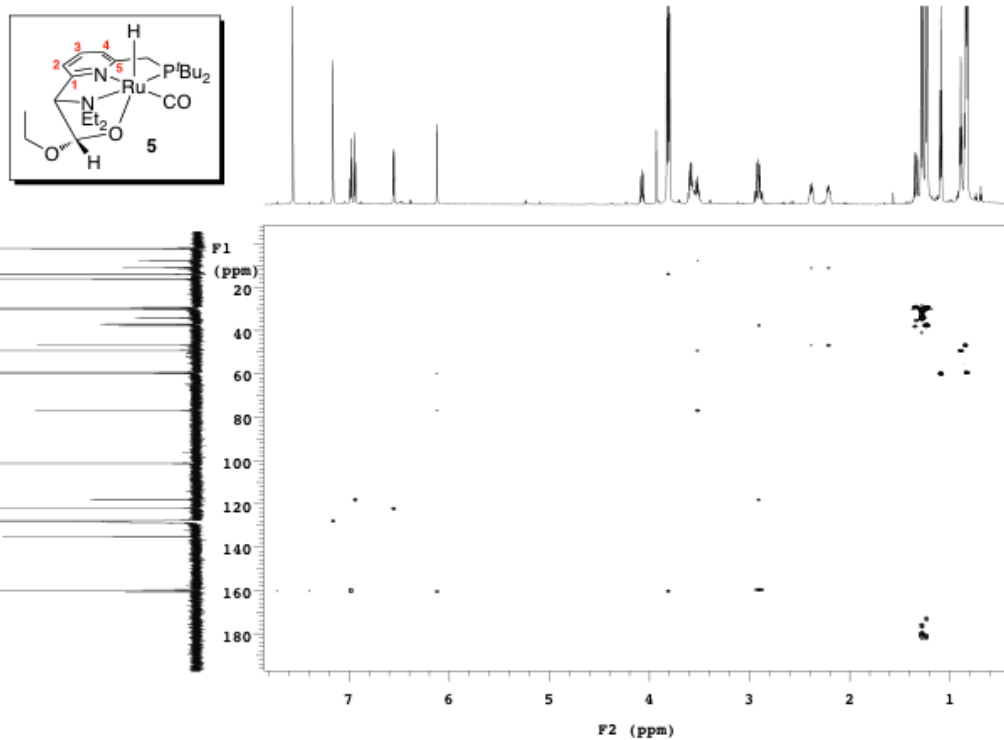
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 5 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



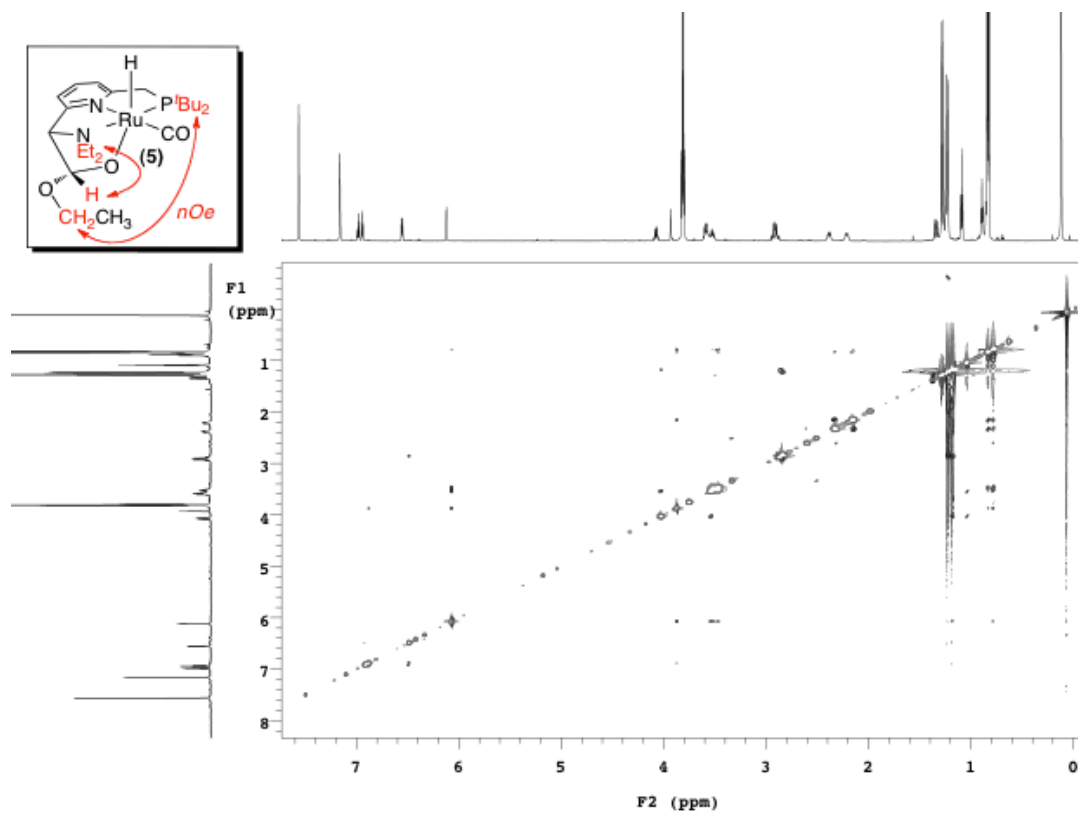
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of 5 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



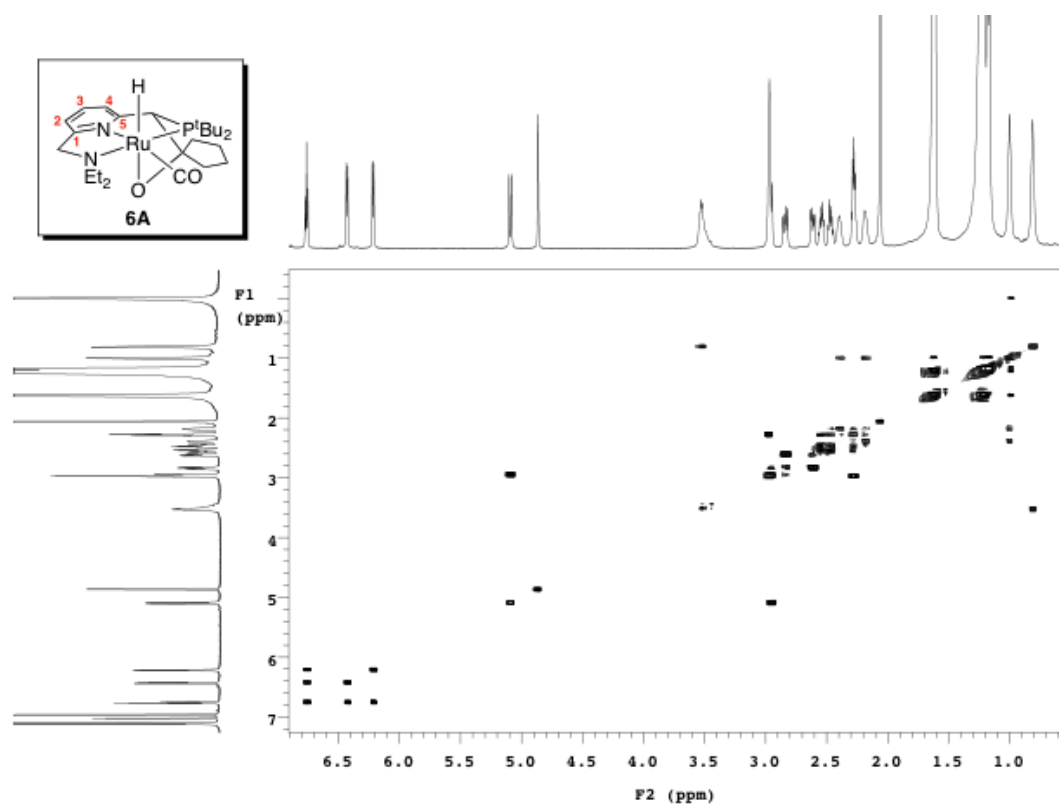
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of **5** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



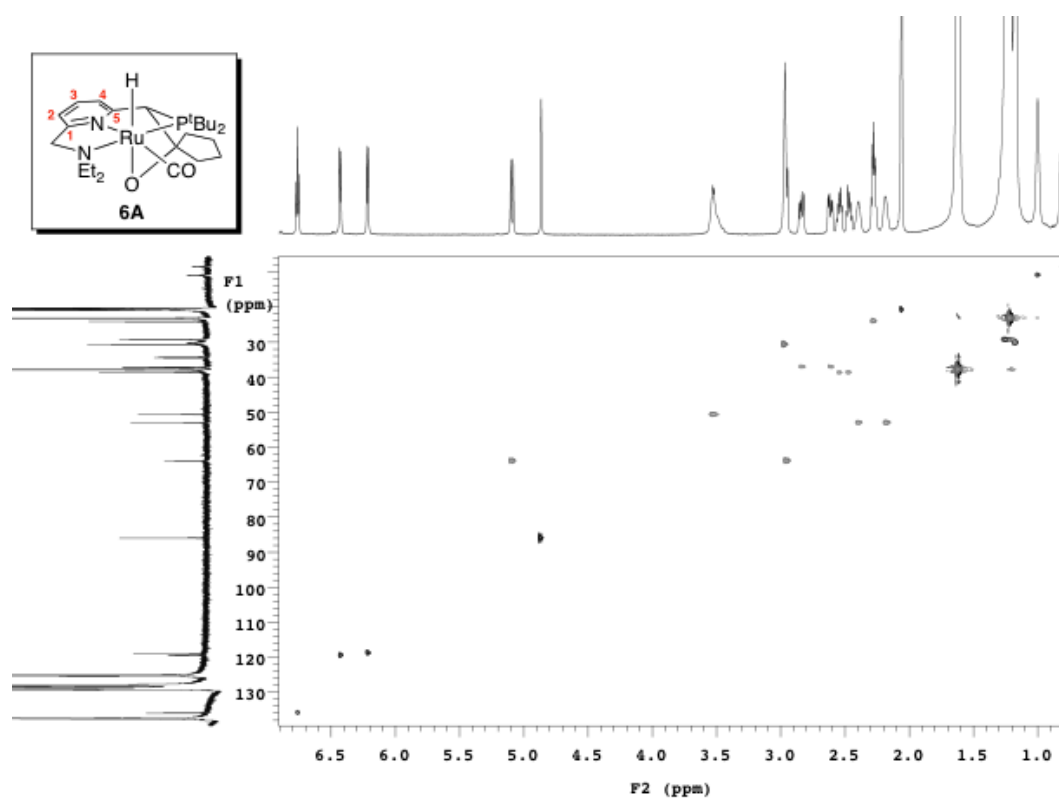
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  NOESY NMR spectrum of **5** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



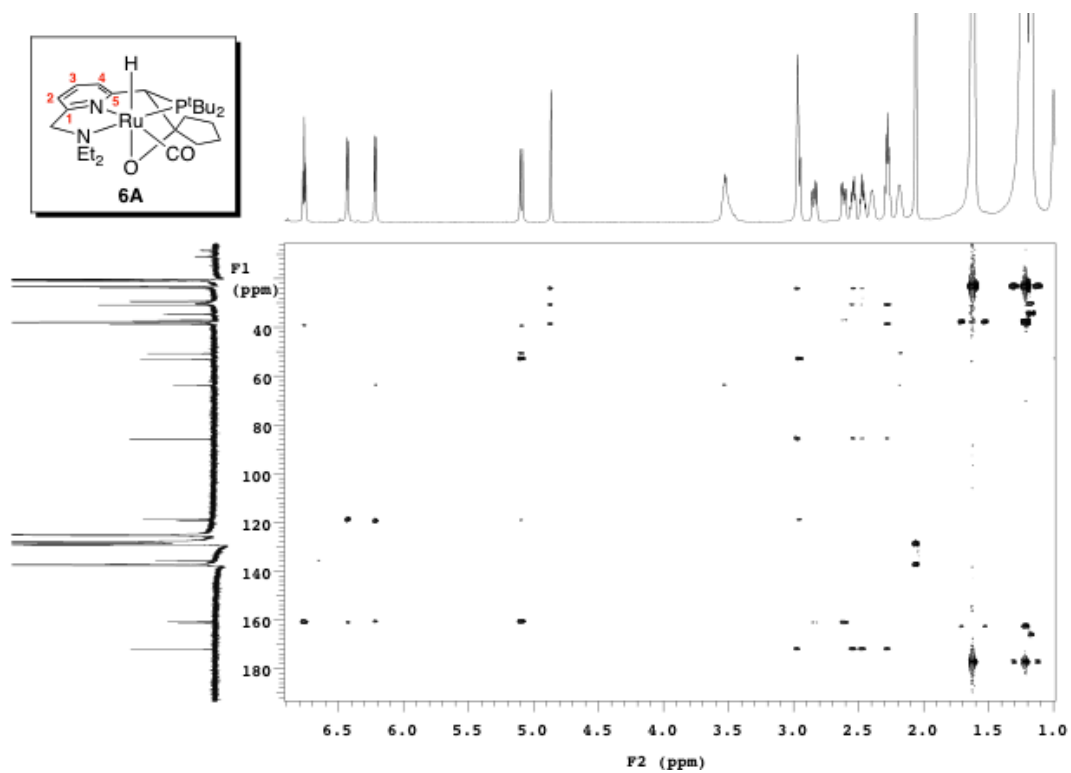
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 6A (toluene- $d_8$ ,  $-40^\circ\text{C}$ )



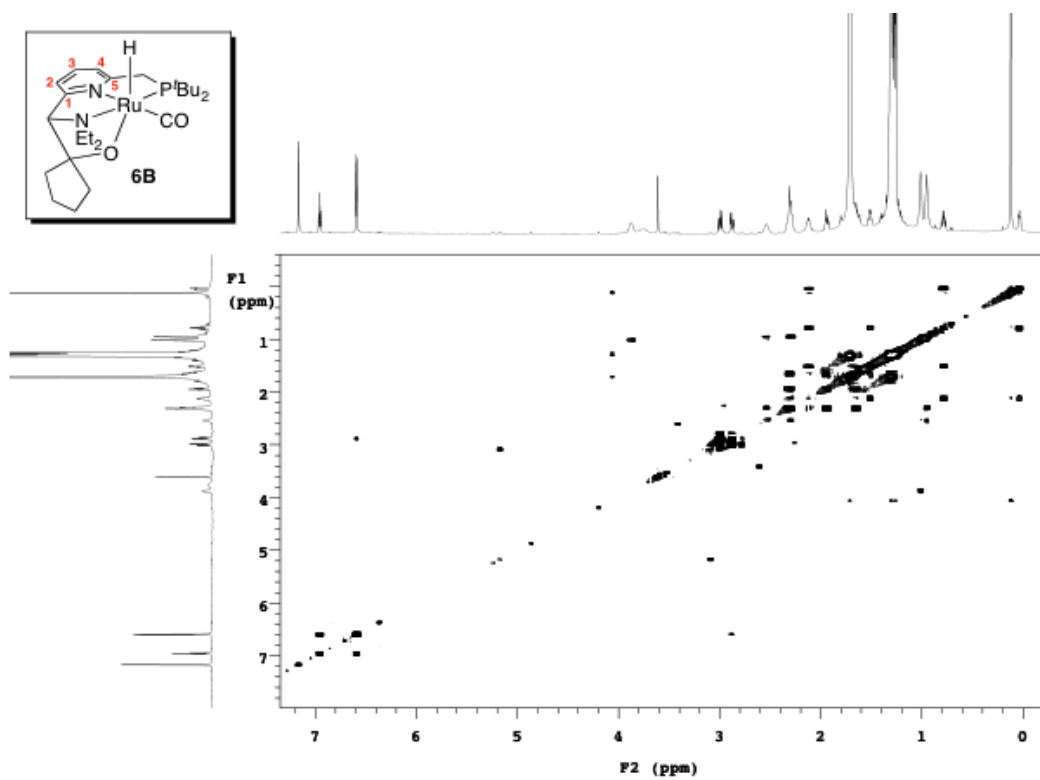
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of 6A (toluene- $d_8$ ,  $-40^\circ\text{C}$ )



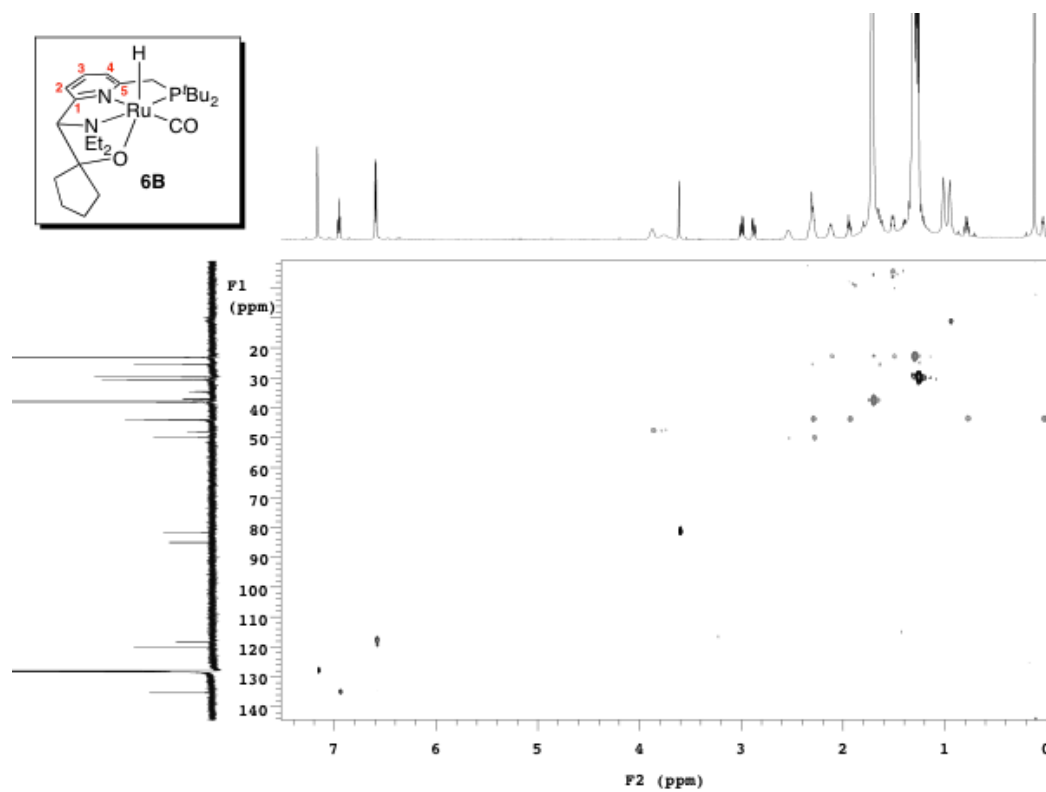
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 6A (toluene- $d_8$ ,  $-40^\circ\text{C}$ )



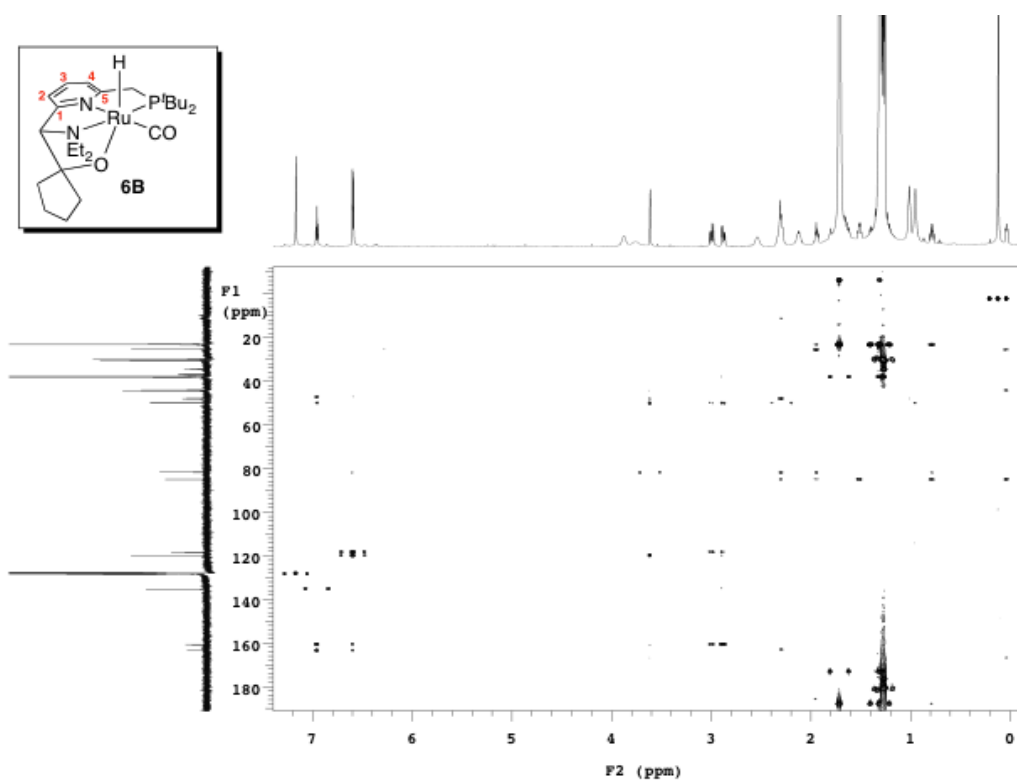
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 6B (toluene- $d_8$ )



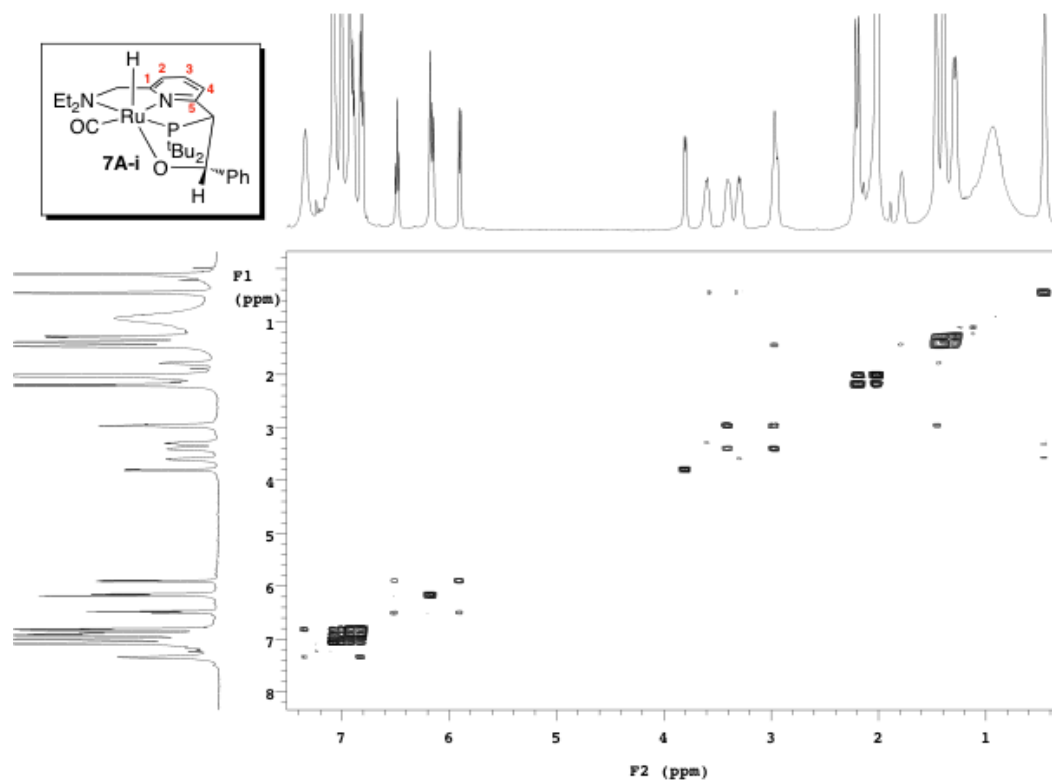
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of 6B (toluene- $d_8$ )



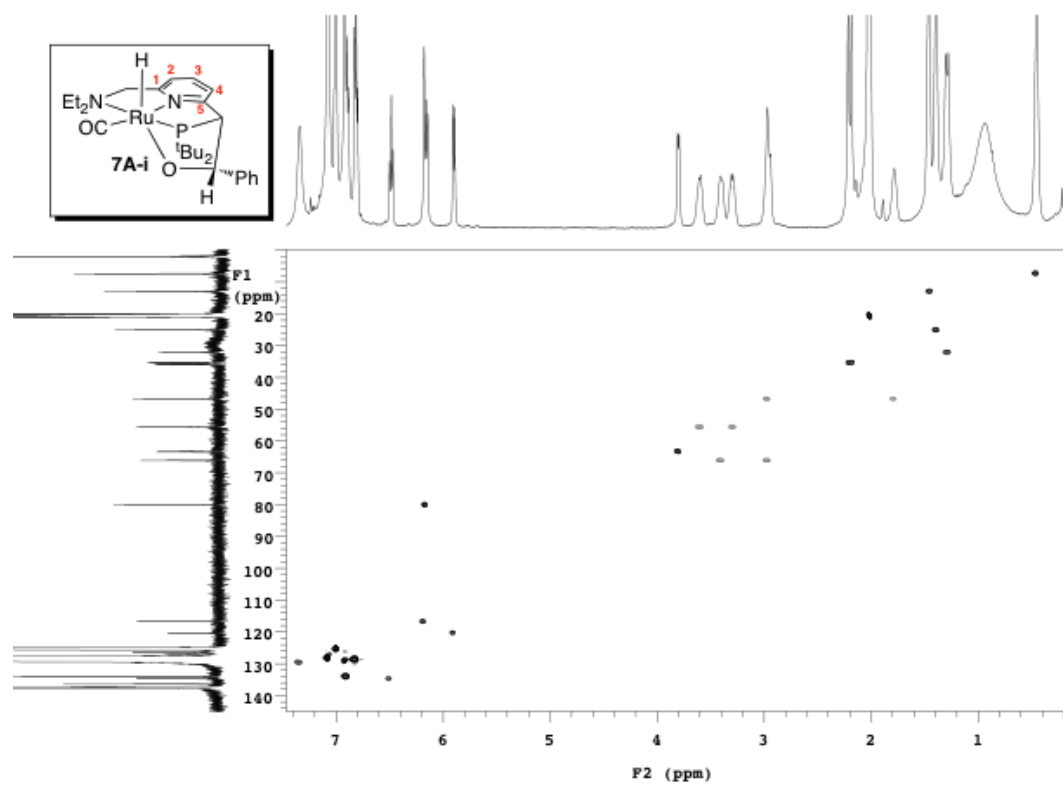
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 6B (toluene- $d_8$ )



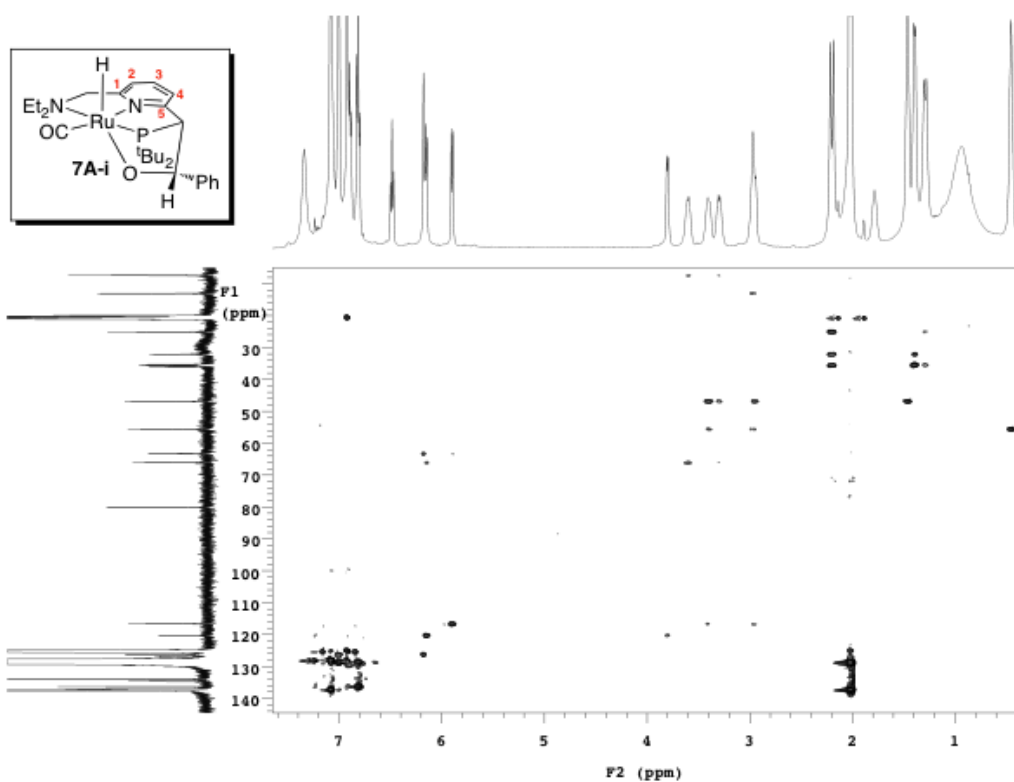
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 7A-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -50 °C)**



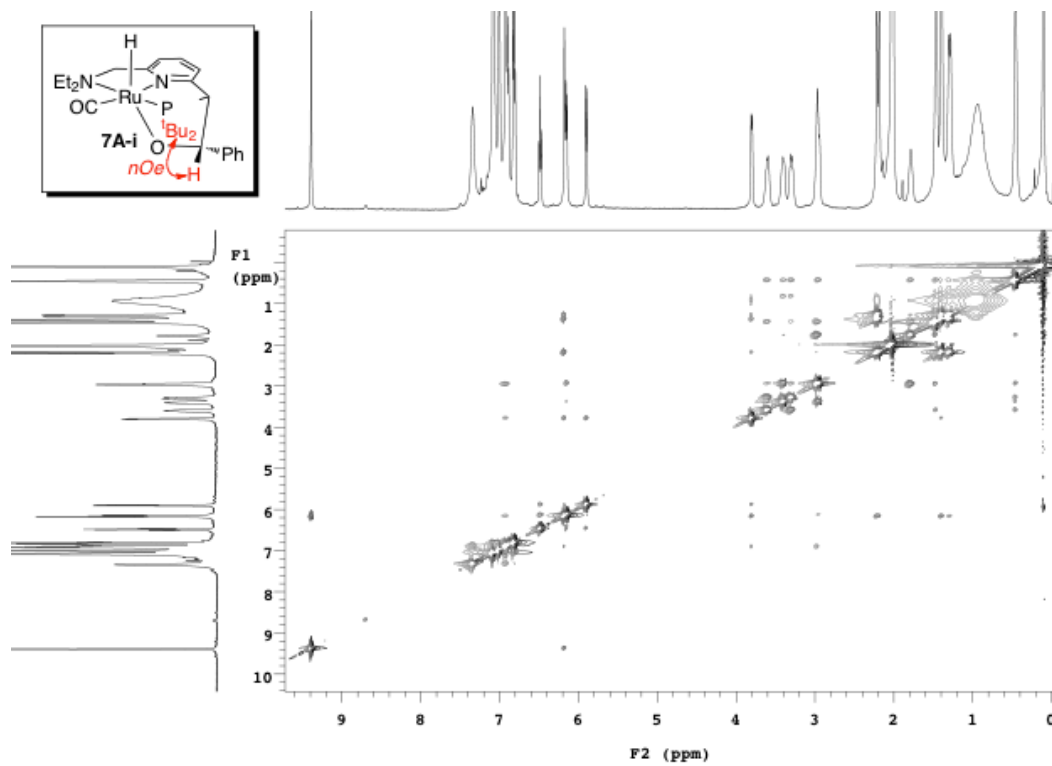
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of 7A-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -50 °C)**



**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 7A-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -50 °C)**

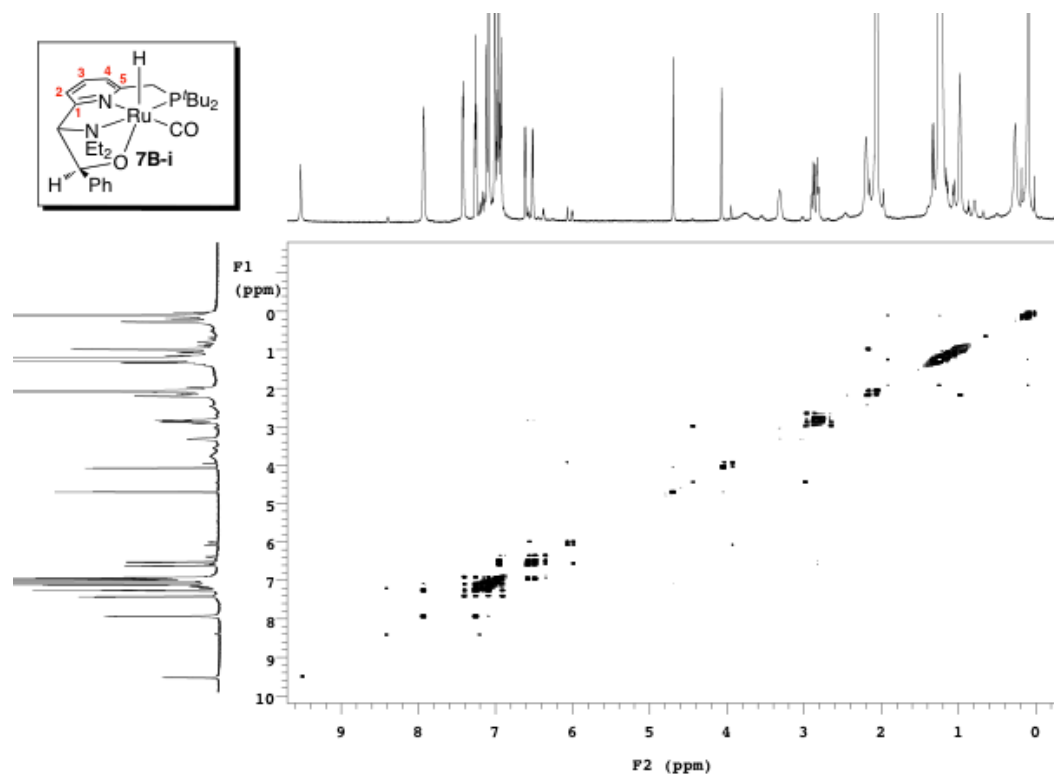


**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  NOESY NMR spectrum of 7A-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -50 °C)**

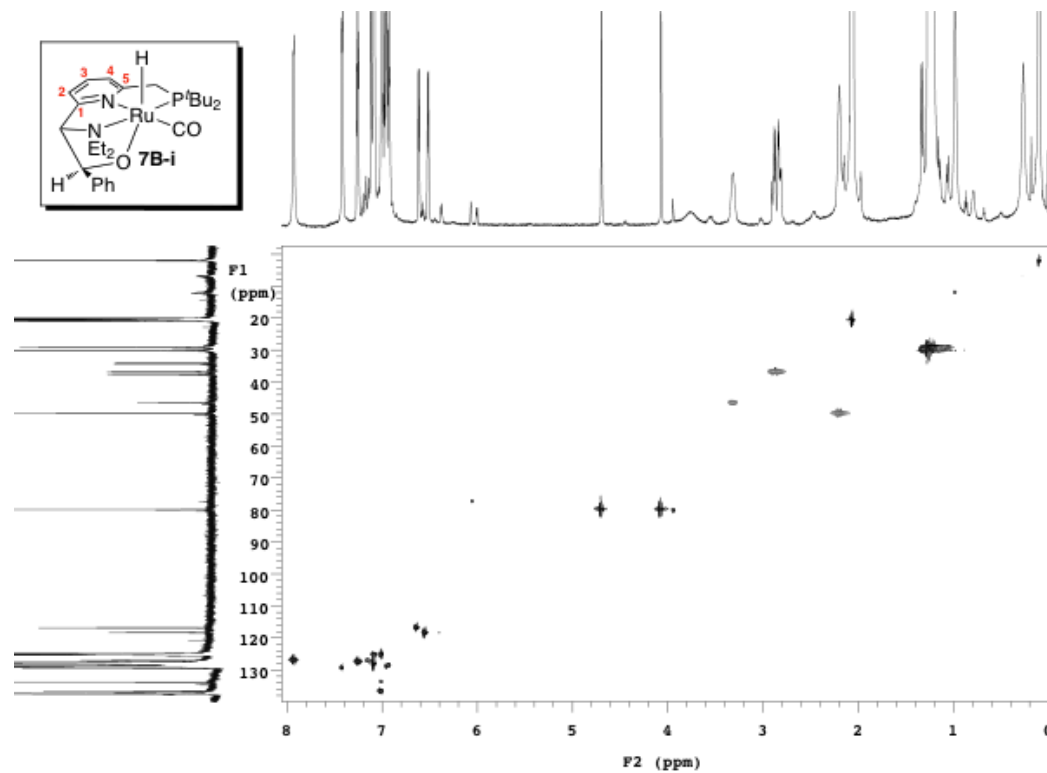




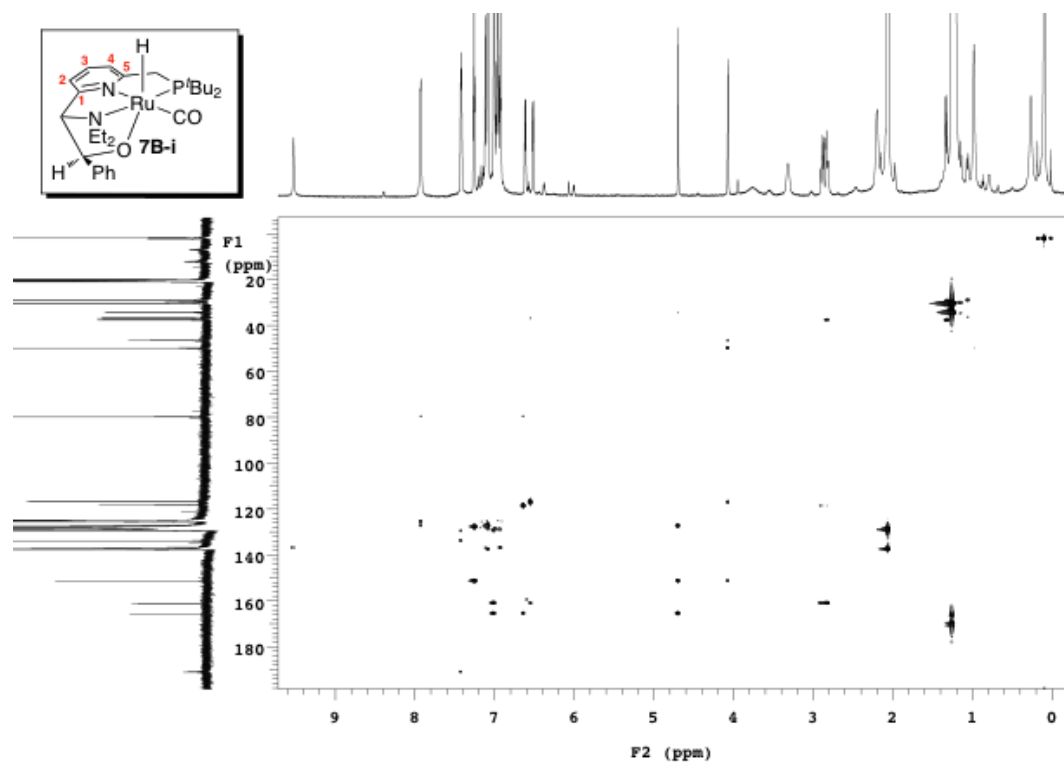
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 7B-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -5 °C)**



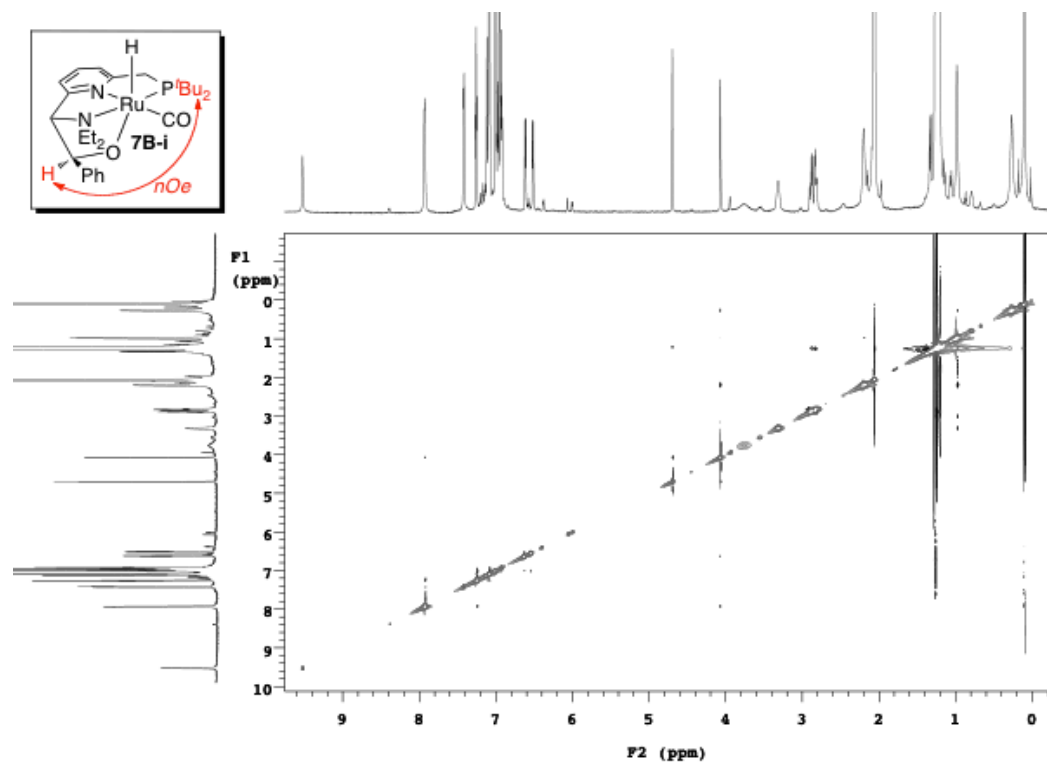
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC NMR spectrum of 7B-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -5 °C)**



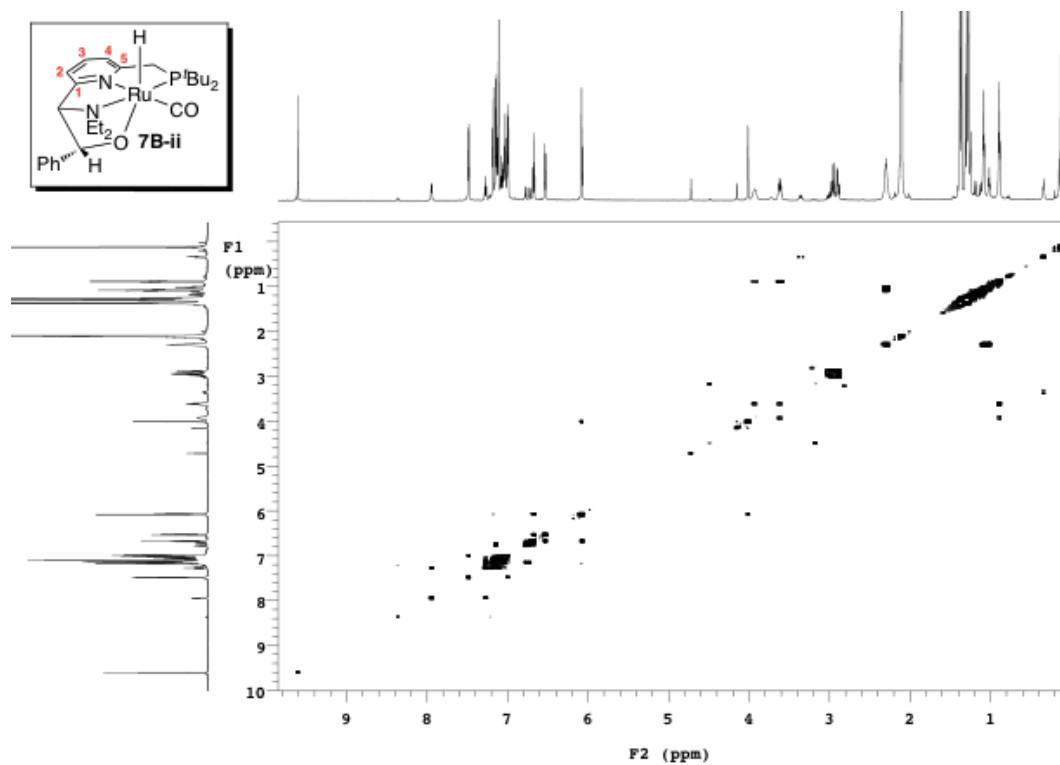
$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 7B-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -5 °C)



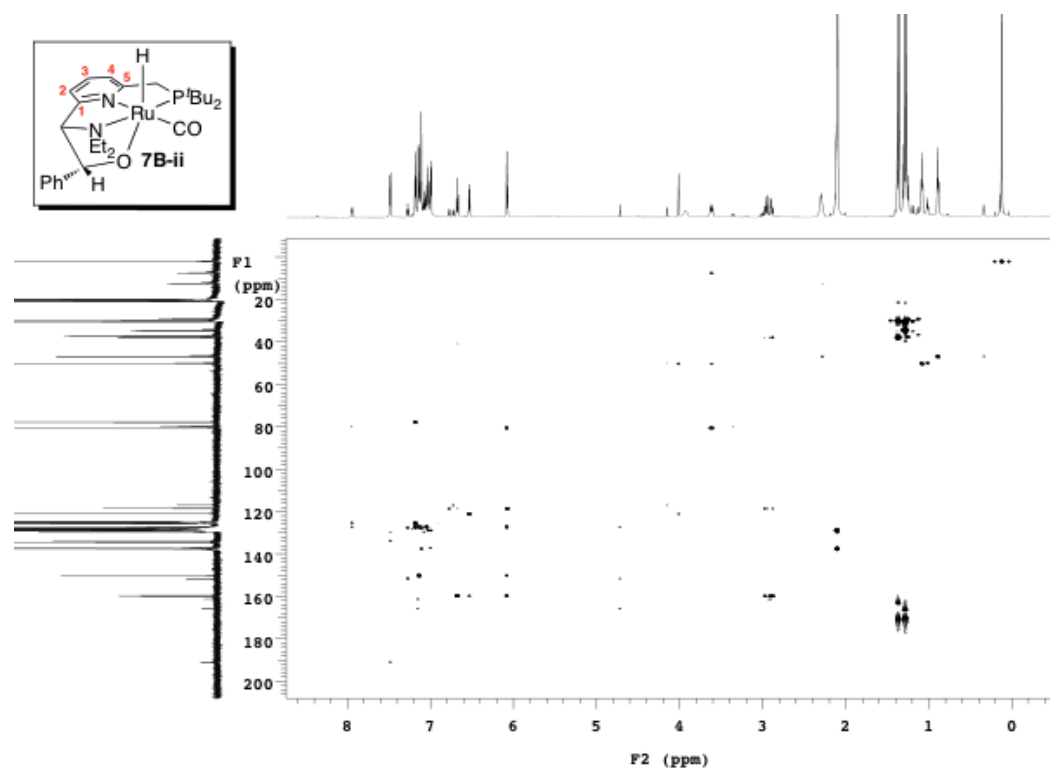
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  NOESY NMR spectrum of 7B-i (toluene- $d_8$ , -5 °C)



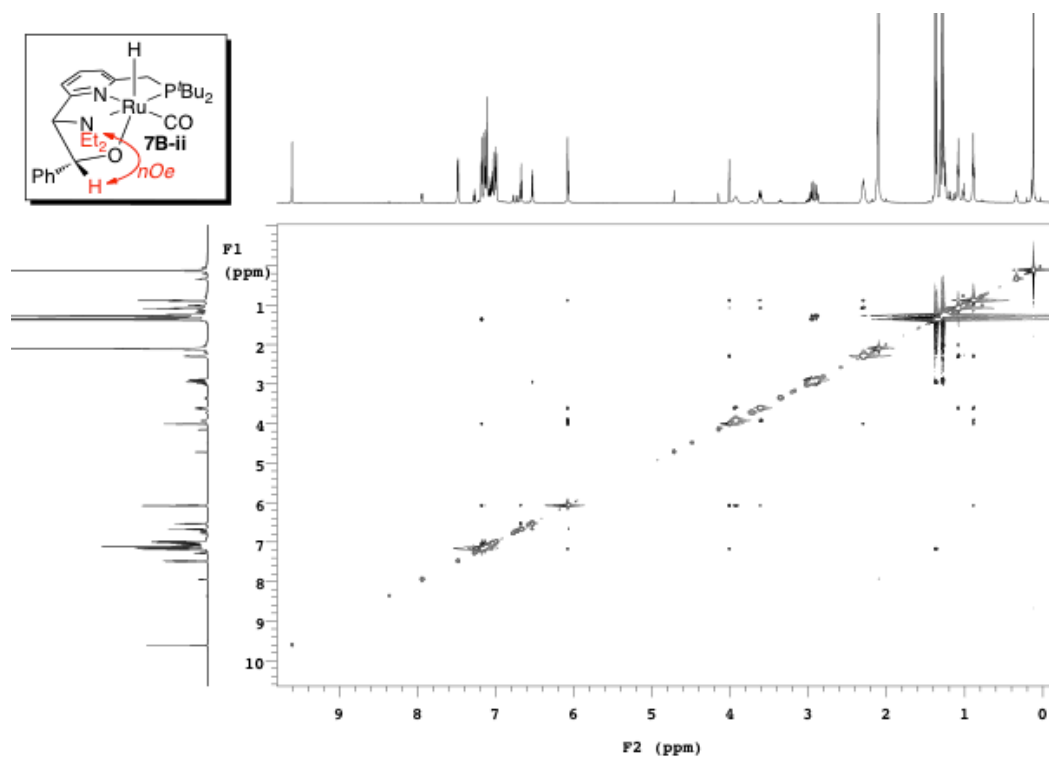
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  gCOSY NMR spectrum of 7B-ii (toluene- $d_8$ )**



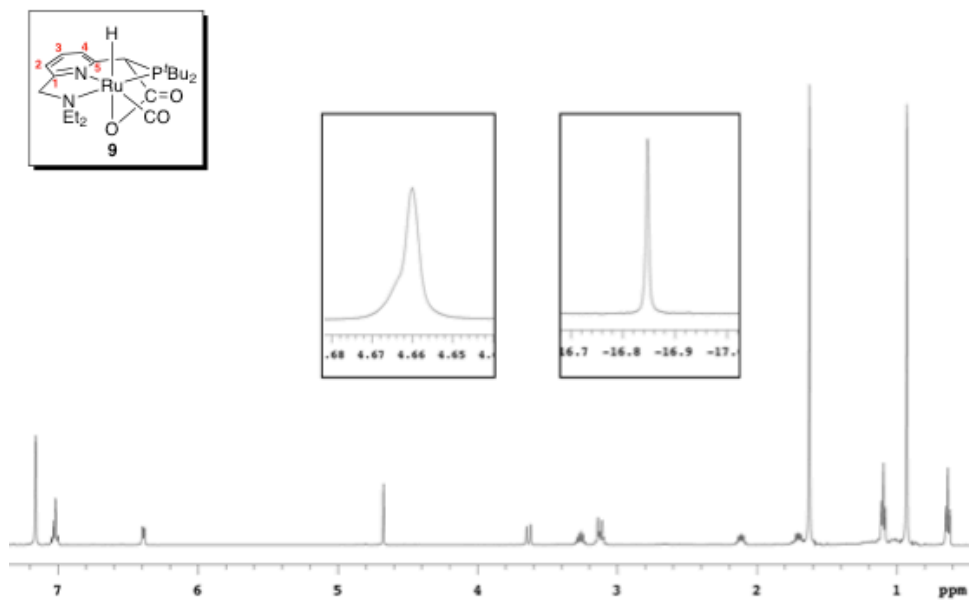
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC NMR spectrum of 7B-ii (toluene- $d_8$ )**



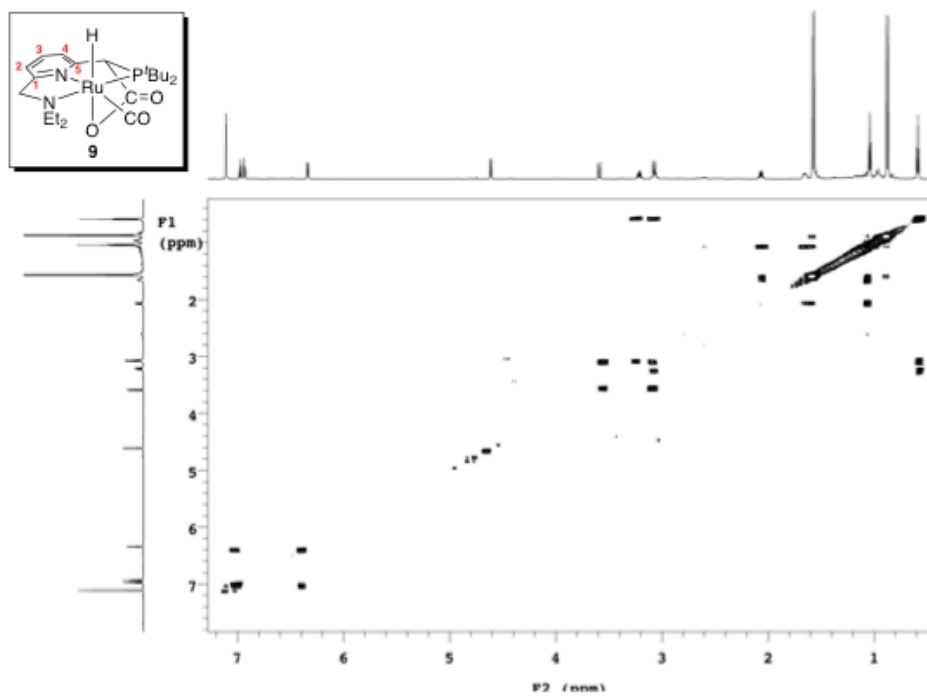
$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  NOESY NMR spectrum of 7B-ii (toluene- $d_8$ )



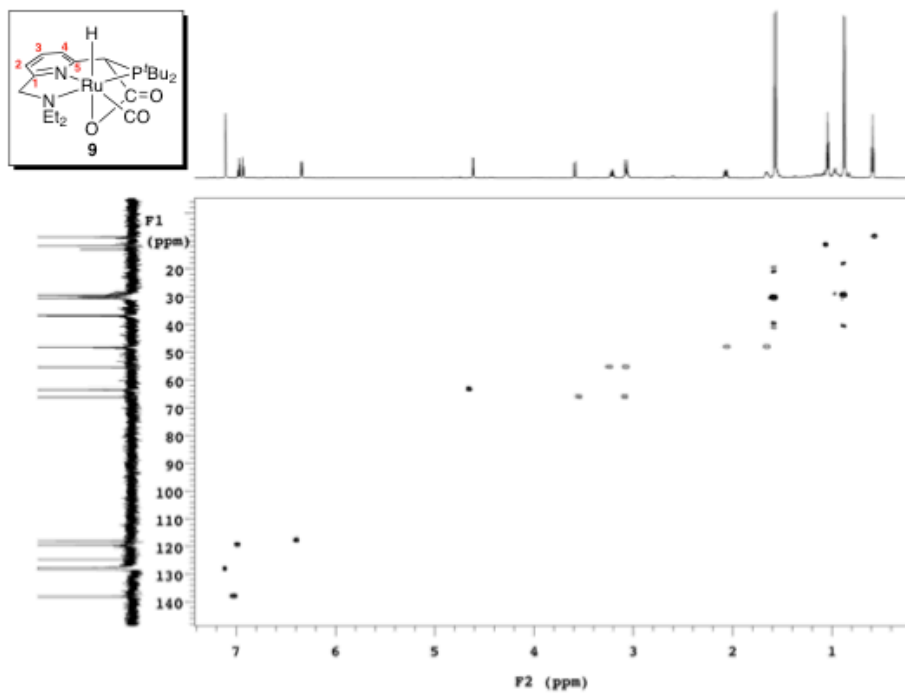
$^{13}\text{H}\{^{31}\text{P}\}$  NMR spectrum of 9 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



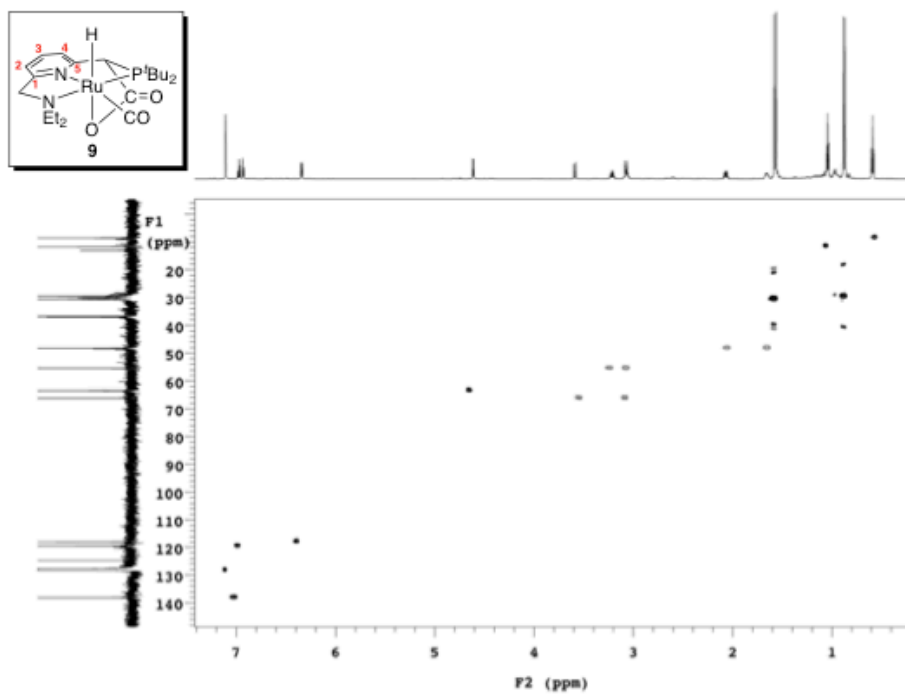
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$  COSY NMR spectrum of 9 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



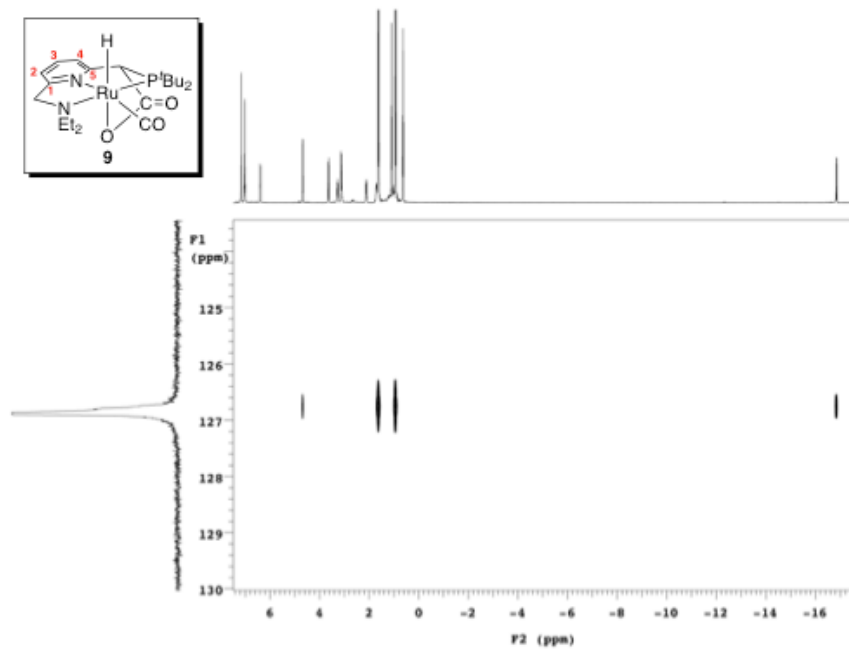
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  HSQC NMR spectrum of 9 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



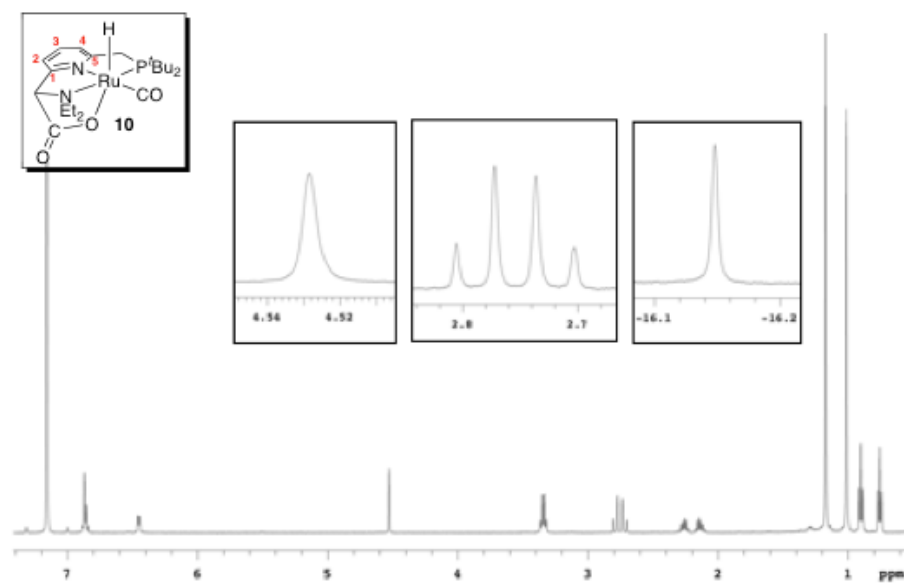
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  CIGAR NMR spectrum of **9** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



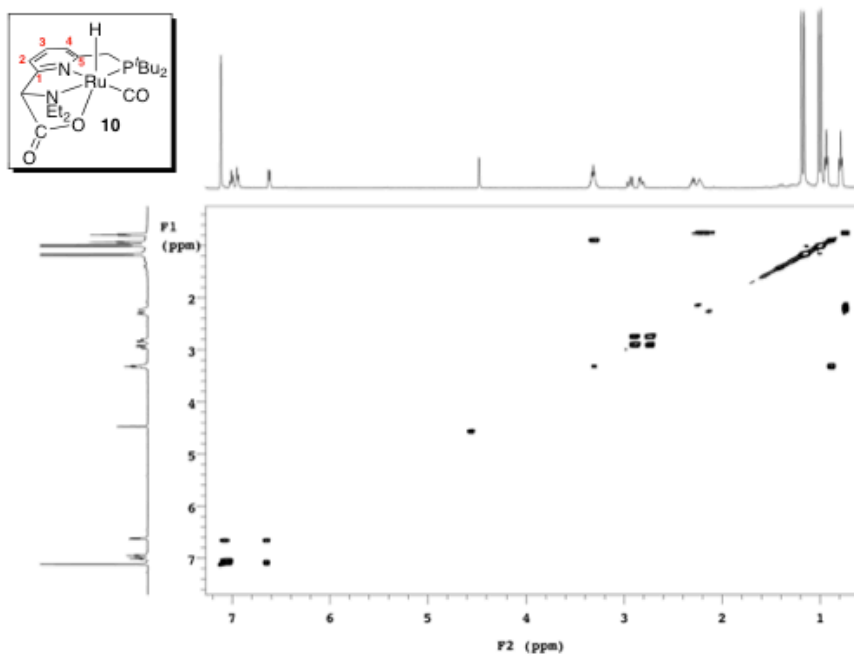
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{31}\text{P}$  HMBC NMR spectrum of **9** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )**



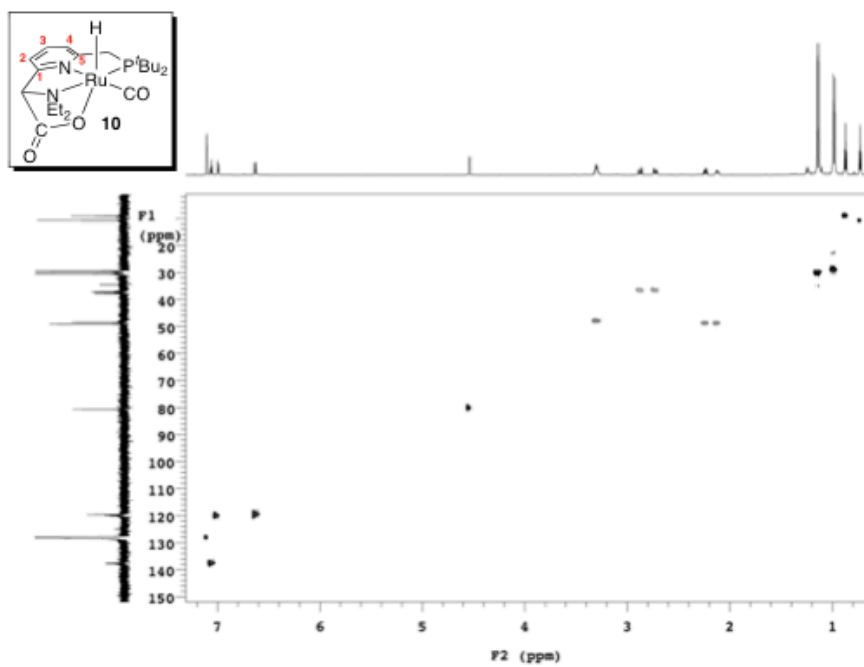
$^{13}\text{H}\{^{31}\text{P}\}$  NMR spectrum of 10 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



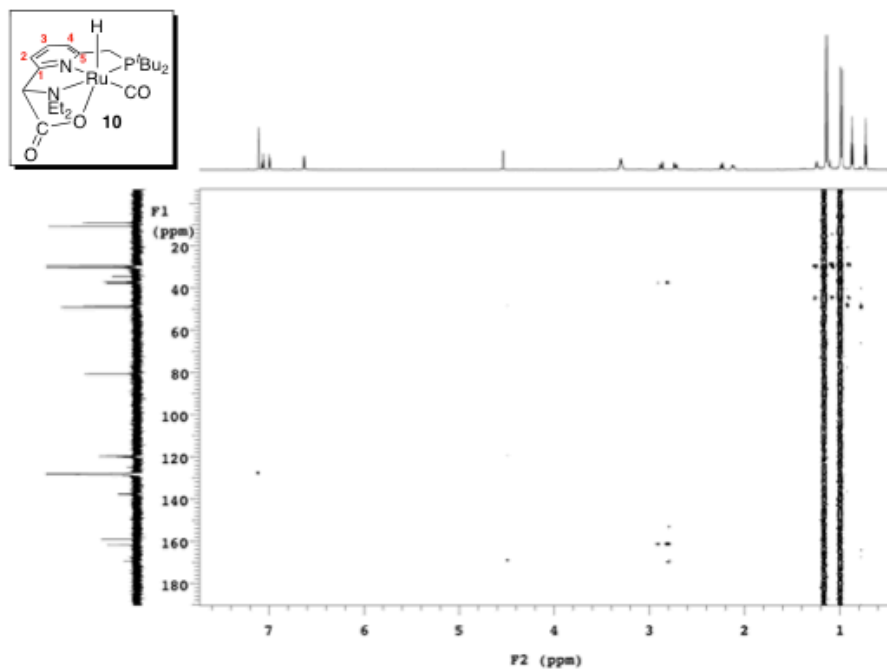
$^1\text{H}\text{-}^1\text{H}$  COSY NMR spectrum of 10 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  HSQC spectrum of 10 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )

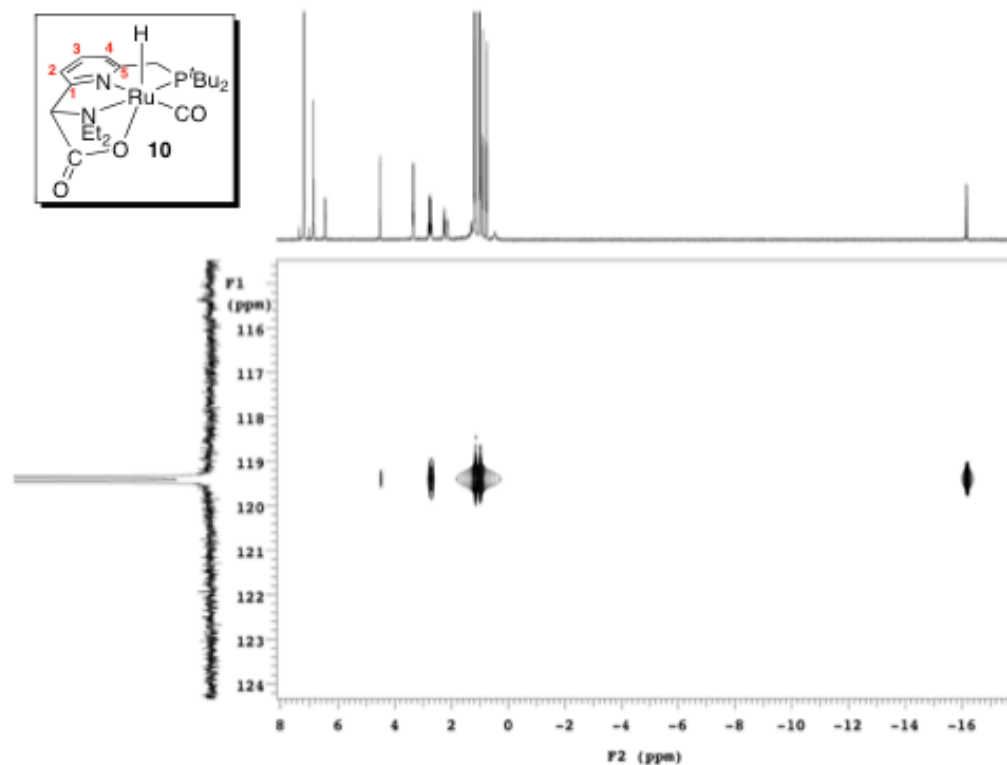


$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  HMBC spectrum of 10 ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )





### $^1\text{H}$ - $^{31}\text{P}$ HMBC spectrum of **10** ( $\text{C}_6\text{D}_6$ )



### *V. X-Ray Crystallography Experimental Data*

In an  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere dry box, X-ray quality crystals of **4**, **6**, **7B-i**, and **7B-ii** were grown by dissolving **1** in a small amount of carbonyl compound that was then layered with pentane and cooled to  $-33\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . Yellow needles of **10** were grown from a tetrahydrofuran solution of the compound at  $25\text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . The crystals were mounted on a Bruker SMART APEX-I CCD-based X-ray diffractometer equipped with a low-temperature device and fine focus Mo-target X-ray tube ( $\lambda = 0.71073\text{ \AA}$ ) operated at 1500 W power (50 kV, 30 mA). The X-ray intensities were measured at 85(1) K; the detector was placed at a distance 5.070 cm from the crystal. Analysis of the data showed negligible decay during data collection; the data were processed with SADABS and corrected for absorption. The structure was solved and refined with the Bruker SHELXTL (version 2008/4) software package. All non-hydrogen atoms were refined anisotropically with the hydrogen atoms placed in a mix of idealized and refined positions.

### *Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for 4*

Yellow blocks of **4** were grown from a pentane/methyl formate solution at -35 °C. A total of 3000 frames were collected with a scan width of 0.5° in  $\omega$  and 0.45° in  $\phi$  with an exposure time of 10 s/frame. The final cell constants (Table 3.6) were based on the xyz centroids of 1989 reflections above 10 $\sigma$ (I). Disordered lattice solvates, presumably methyl were treated as contributing to diffuse scatter by the SQUEEZE subroutine of the PLATON program suite.

**Table 3.6.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **4**

Empirical formula	C <sub>22</sub> H <sub>39</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> PRu
Formula weight	571.64
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	0.71073 Å
Crystal system	Monoclinic
Space group	P2 <sub>1</sub> /c
Unit cell dimensions	a = 17.9131(16) Å, $\alpha = 90^\circ$ b = 10.7282(10) Å, $\beta = 112.6070(10)^\circ$ c = 15.6284(14) Å, $\gamma = 90^\circ$
Volume	2772.6(4) Å <sup>3</sup>
Z	4
Calculated density	1.369 mg/mm <sup>3</sup>
Absorption coefficient	0.657 mm <sup>-1</sup>
F(000)	1200
Crystal size	0.26 x 0.25 x 0.25 mm <sup>3</sup>
Theta range for data collection	2.26 to 28.34°
Limiting indices	-23 ≤ h ≤ 23, -14 ≤ k ≤ 14, -20 ≤ l ≤ 20
Reflections collected	73076
Independent reflections	6912 [R(int) = 0.0478]
Completeness to theta	28.34 (99.9 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.8530 and 0.8477
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on F <sup>2</sup>

Data / restraints / parameters	6912 / 0 / 275
Goodness-of-fit on $F^2$	1.049
Final R indices [ $I > 2s(I)$ ]	$R_1 = 0.0215$ , $wR_2 = 0.0552$
R indices (all data)	$R_1 = 0.0233$ , $wR_2 = 0.0560$
Largest diff. peak and hole	0.674 and $-0.347 \text{ e } \text{\AA}^{-3}$

### Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **6**

Yellow plates of **6** were grown from a pentane/cyclopentanone solution at  $-35 \text{ }^\circ\text{C}$ . A total of 4095 frames were collected with a scan width of  $0.5^\circ$  in  $w$  and  $0.45^\circ$  in  $\phi$  with an exposure time of 20 s/frame. The final cell constants (Table 3.7) were based on the xyz centroids of 9915 reflections above  $10s(I)$ . The cyclopentanone solvate is disordered over two orientations.

**Table 3.7.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **6** (with 1 equiv. cyclopentanone in crystal lattice)

Empirical formula	$\text{C}_{30}\text{H}_{51}\text{N}_2\text{O}_3\text{PRu}$
Formula weight	619.77
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	$0.71073 \text{ \AA}$
Crystal system	Monoclinic
Space group	$P2_1/c$
Unit cell dimensions	$a = 18.7853(6) \text{ \AA}$ , $a = 90^\circ$ $b = 11.0118(3) \text{ \AA}$ , $b = 102.4380(1)^\circ$ $c = 15.0703(4) \text{ \AA}$ , $g = 90^\circ$
Volume	$3044.27(15) \text{ \AA}^3$
Z	4
Calculated density	$1.352 \text{ mg/mm}^3$
Absorption coefficient	$0.600 \text{ mm}^{-1}$
F(000)	1312
Crystal size	$0.24 \times 0.22 \times 0.18 \text{ mm}^3$
Theta range for data collection	$2.16$ to $29.62^\circ$
Limiting indices	$-26 \leq h \leq 26$ , $-15 \leq k \leq 15$ , $-20 \leq l \leq 20$

Reflections collected	120048
Independent reflections	8551 [R(int) = 0.0437]
Completeness to theta	29.62 (99.8 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.8997 and 0.8695
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on F <sup>2</sup>
Data / restraints / parameters	8551 / 13 / 400
Goodness-of-fit on F <sup>2</sup>	1.010
Final R indices [I>2s(I)]	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0235, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0630
R indices (all data)	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0267, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0660
Largest diff. peak and hole	1.063 and -0.295 e Å <sup>-3</sup>

*Crystal data and structure refinement for 7B-i*

Yellow needles of **7B-i** were grown from a pentane/benzaldehyde solution at -35 °C. A total of 2053 frames were collected with a scan width of 0.5° in  $\omega$  and 0.45° in  $\phi$  with an exposure time of 90 s/frame. The final cell constants (Table 3.8) were based on the xyz centroids of 9969 reflections above 10s(I).

**Table 3.8.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **7B-i**

Empirical formula	C <sub>27</sub> H <sub>41</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> PRu
Formula weight	557.66
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	0.71073 Å
Crystal system	Monoclinic
Space group	P2 <sub>1</sub> /c
Unit cell dimensions	a = 16.0967(8) Å, a = 90° b = 10.6978(5) Å, b = 108.5780° c = 16.1908(8) Å, g = 90°
Volume	2642.8(2) Å <sup>3</sup>
Z	4
Calculated density	1.402 mg/mm <sup>3</sup>
Absorption coefficient	0.680 mm <sup>-1</sup>
F(000)	1168

Crystal size	0.19 x 0.05 x 0.02 mm <sup>3</sup>
Theta range for data collection	2.32 to 27.32°
Limiting indices	-20 ≤ h ≤ 20, -13 ≤ k ≤ 13, -20 ≤ l ≤ 20
Reflections collected	39378
Independent reflections	5945 [R(int) = 0.0533]
Completeness to theta	27.32 (99.9 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.9865 and 0.8817
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on F <sup>2</sup>
Data / restraints / parameters	5945 / 0 / 310
Goodness-of-fit on F <sup>2</sup>	1.017
Final R indices [I > 2σ(I)]	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0301, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0660
R indices (all data)	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0476, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0729
Largest diff. peak and hole	0.857 and -0.324 e Å <sup>-3</sup>

*Crystal data and structure refinement for 7B-ii*

Yellow needles of **7B-ii** were grown from a pentane/benzaldehyde solution at 23 °C. A total of 4095 frames were collected with a scan width of 0.5° in  $\omega$  and 0.45° in  $\phi$  with an exposure time of 15 s/frame. The final cell constants (Table 3.9) were based on the xyz centroids of 9951 reflections above 10σ(I).

**Table 3.9.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **7B-ii**

Empirical formula	C <sub>27</sub> H <sub>41</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O <sub>2</sub> PRu
Formula weight	557.66
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	0.71073 Å
Crystal system	Orthorhombic
Space group	P2 <sub>1</sub> 2 <sub>1</sub> 2 <sub>1</sub>
Unit cell dimensions	a = 11.3568(3) Å, a = 90° b = 14.7861(4) Å, b = 90° c = 15.7682(4) Å, g = 90°
Volume	2647.84(12) Å <sup>3</sup>
Z	4

Calculated density	1.399 mg/mm <sup>3</sup>
Absorption coefficient	0.678 mm <sup>-1</sup>
F(000)	1168
Crystal size	0.23 x 0.06 x 0.06 mm <sup>3</sup>
Theta range for data collection	1.89 to 29.61°
Limiting indices	-15 ≤ h ≤ 15, -20 ≤ k ≤ 20, -21 ≤ l ≤ 21
Reflections collected	100960
Independent reflections	7441 [R(int) = 0.0653]
Completeness to theta	29.61 (100 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.9604 and 0.8596
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on F <sup>2</sup>
Data / restraints / parameters	7441 / 0 / 310
Goodness-of-fit on F <sup>2</sup>	1.068
Final R indices [I > 2σ(I)]	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0236, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0535
R indices (all data)	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0266, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0553
Largest diff. peak and hole	0.645 and -0.233 e Å <sup>-3</sup>

*Crystal data and structure refinement for 10*

Yellow needles of **10** were grown from a pentane/benzaldehyde solution at 23 °C. A total of 4095 frames were collected with a scan width of 0.5° in  $\omega$  and 0.45° in  $\phi$  with an exposure time of 15 s/frame. The final cell constants (Table 3.10) were based on the xyz centroids of 9951 reflections above 10σ(I).

**Table 3.10.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **10**

Empirical formula	C <sub>23</sub> H <sub>39</sub> N <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3.5</sub> PRu
Formula weight	531.60
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	1.54178 Å
Crystal system	Triclinic
Space group	P <sub>1</sub>
Unit cell dimensions	a = 8.04430(10) Å, α = 97.741(7)° b = 10.6437(2) Å, β = 91.333(6)°

	$c = 14.8659(10) \text{ \AA}, g = 91.741(7)^\circ$
Volume	$1249.74(9) \text{ \AA}^3$
Z	2
Calculated density	$1.413 \text{ mg/mm}^3$
Absorption coefficient	$5.903 \text{ mm}^{-1}$
F(000)	556
Crystal size	$0.17 \times 0.09 \times 0.05 \text{ mm}^3$
Theta range for data collection	$4.84 \text{ to } 68.24^\circ$
Limiting indices	$-9 \leq h \leq 9, -12 \leq k \leq 12, -17 \leq l \leq 17$
Reflections collected	32697
Independent reflections	4491 [R(int) = 0.0583]
Completeness to theta	68.24 (98.3 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.7568 and 0.4336
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on $F^2$
Data / restraints / parameters	4991 / 40 / 302
Goodness-of-fit on $F^2$	1.086
Final R indices [ $I > 2s(I)$ ]	$R_1 = 0.0295, wR_2 = 0.0809$
R indices (all data)	$R_1 = 0.0302, wR_2 = 0.0816$
Largest diff. peak and hole	0.618 and $-0.791 \text{ e \AA}^{-3}$

### 3.6 References

- Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Cascade Catalysis for the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of  $\text{CO}_2$  to Methanol. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 18122.
- For catalytic results: Zhang, J.; Leitus, G.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Efficient Homogeneous Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters to Alcohols. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2006**, *45*, 1113. (b) For synthetic procedure: Zhang, G.; Leitus, Y.; Milstein, Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Facile Conversion of Alcohols into Esters and Dihydrogen Catalyzed by New Ruthenium Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 10840.
- Montag, M.; Zhang, J.; Milstein, D. Aldehyde Binding through Reversible C-C Coupling with the Pincer Ligand. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2012** *134* 10325.
- Low temperature studies on the reactivity of methyl formate with **1** were ambiguous and full characterization by low temperature NMR spectroscopy was not possible; however, it appears that regioisomer pair **4A-i**:**4A-ii** are both formed at  $-40^\circ\text{C}$ .

5. Less than 5% **1** was also observed at room temperature.
6. LeBlanc, F. A.; Berkefeld, A.; Piers, W. E.; Parvez, M. Reactivity of Scandium  $\beta$ -Diketiminato Alkyl Complexes with Carbon Dioxide. *Organometallics* **2012**, *31*, 810.
7. (a) Severin, K.; Sünkel, K.; Beck, W. Synthesis, Stereochemistry and Reactions of Ruthenium(II) and Osmium(II) Complexes with  $\alpha$ -Amino Carboxylates. *Chem. Ber.* **1994**, *127*, 615. (b) Kumar, P.; Singh, A. K.; Saxena, J. K.; Pandey, D. S. Synthesis and Characterization of Ruthenium(II) Polypyridyl Complexes Containing  $\alpha$ -Amino Acids and its DNA Binding Behavior. *J. Organomet. Chem.* **2009**, *694*, 3570.
8. Other intermediates are possible on the pathway from **9** to **10**. These could include an O-bound CO<sub>2</sub> complex and/or a zero-valent Ru complex.
9. Vogt, M.; Gargir, M.; Iron, M. A.; Diskin-Posner, Y.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. A New Mode of Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> by Metal-Ligand Cooperation with Reversible C-C and M-O Bond Formation at Ambient Temperature. *Chem. Eur. J.* **2012**, *18*, 9194.
10. Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Reversible Carbon-Carbon Bond Formation Between Carbonyl Compounds and a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *Chem. Commun.* **2013**, *49*, 7147. – Reproduced by permission of The Royal Society of Chemistry. <http://pubs.rsc.org/en/content/articlelanding/2013/cc/c3cc43517b>
11. Excerpts of Chapter 3 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Role of a Noninnocent Pincer Ligand in the Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> at (PNN)Ru(H)(CO). *Organometallics* **2012**, *31*, 4643. Copyright 2012. American Chemical Society.
12. Zhang, G.; Leitun, Y.; Milstein, Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Facile Conversion of Alcohols into Esters and Dihydrogen Catalyzed by New Ruthenium Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 10840.



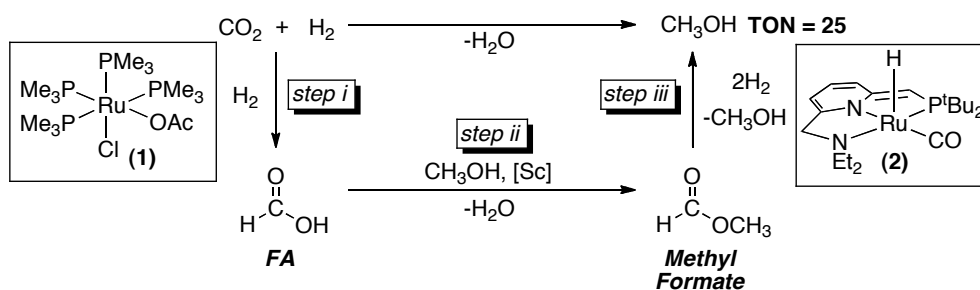
## CHAPTER 4

### Investigation of Ruthenium Pincer Complexes as Carbon Dioxide Hydrogenation Catalysts for Application to the Cascade System

#### 4.1 Introduction

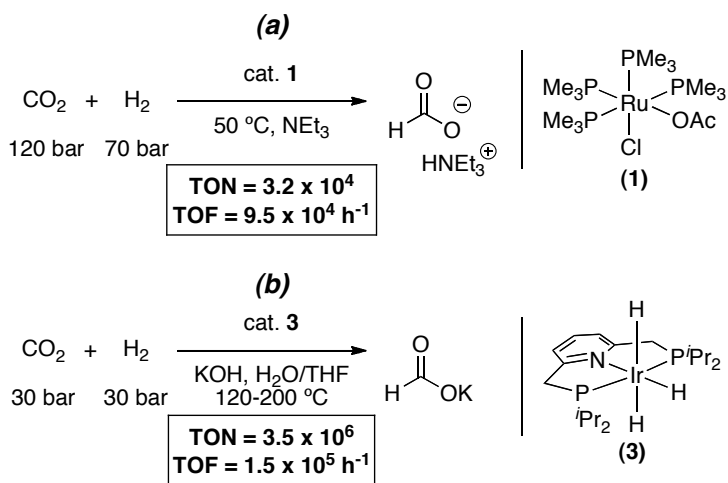
We have accomplished the development of a system for the catalytic reduction of carbon dioxide ( $\text{CO}_2$ ) to methanol ( $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ ) by a cascade sequence (see Chapter 2 for more details)<sup>1</sup> that begins with the conversion of  $\text{CO}_2$  to formic acid (FA, Scheme 4.1, step i). This step is followed by Lewis-acid-catalyzed esterification to provide methyl formate (step ii), with subsequent methyl formate hydrogenation to liberate two equivalents of  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  (step iii). The metal complexes utilized in this system were Ru complex **1**<sup>2</sup> for  $\text{CO}_2$  hydrogenation step i, in concert with Milstein's Ru pincer complex  $\text{Ru}(\text{PNN})(\text{CO})(\text{H})$  (**2**,  $\text{PNN} = 6\text{-(di-tert-butylphosphinomethylene)-2-(N,N-diethylaminomethyl)-1,6-dihydropyridine}$ )<sup>3</sup> as the catalyst for ester hydrogenation (step iii). The use of two different catalysts for these steps was necessary because neither one was individually effective for the entire cascade.

**Scheme 4.1.** Cascade Homogeneous Hydrogenation of  $\text{CO}_2$  to Methanol



In an ideal system, a single catalyst would be used to promote each step in the reaction cascade in order to lower overall catalyst loading. However, when initially investigating homogeneous catalysts for this system, there were no known catalysts that could be implemented for multiple steps in the cascade. Revisiting the literature, there are many reported systems of the homogeneous hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to formic acid<sup>4a-c</sup> and formate salts,<sup>4d-j</sup> but far fewer for hydrogenation of esters.<sup>5</sup> Two of the most active homogeneous CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalysts reported to date are complex **1**<sup>2</sup> and Ir(PNP)(H)<sub>3</sub> (PNP = 2,6-bis(diisopropylphosphinomethylene)pyridine) pincer catalyst **3** (Scheme 4.2).<sup>6</sup> Both complexes provide formate from CO<sub>2</sub> in yields representing >10<sup>4</sup> catalytic turnovers and with turnover frequencies in excess of 10<sup>4</sup> h<sup>-1</sup>. Noting that catalyst **3** closely resembles complex **2** in that they are both M–H complexes with a phosphino pyridine based pincer ligand, there is potential for **2** to serve as a CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalyst. As a method to determine if this objective is feasible, in depth studies into using **2** as a CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalyst were carried out. Additionally, a single metal complex was explored for the cascade conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to methanol.

**Scheme 4.2.** Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Formate (a) Ru Catalyst **1** and (b) Ir Catalyst **3**

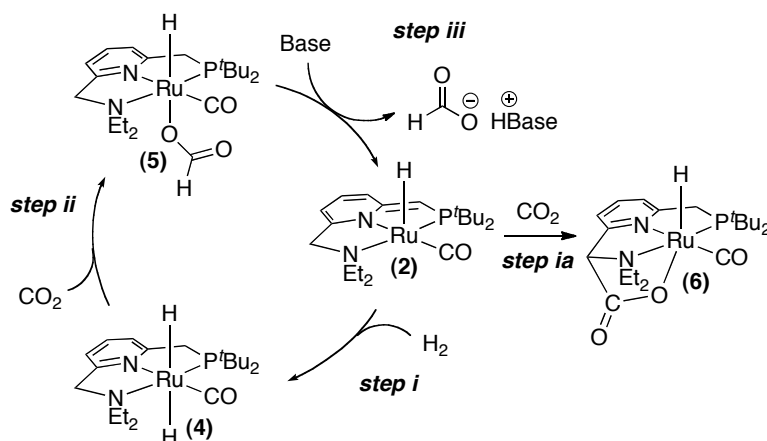


## 4.2 Ruthenium Pincer Complex as a CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation Catalyst

By analogy to iridium catalyst **3**,<sup>6</sup> a possible catalytic cycle for reducing CO<sub>2</sub> to formate at complex **2** (Scheme 4.3) would involve (i) heterolytic cleavage of H<sub>2</sub> to form ruthenium dihydride **4**, (ii) insertion of CO<sub>2</sub> to generate formate complex **5**, and (iii)

deprotonation of the pincer ligand of **5** with concomitant release of formate to complete the catalytic cycle.<sup>7,8</sup> Step i of this cycle is well preceded, and has been studied in detail by Milstein and coworkers.<sup>3</sup> In contrast, the feasibility of steps ii and iii has not yet been established for this ruthenium system.

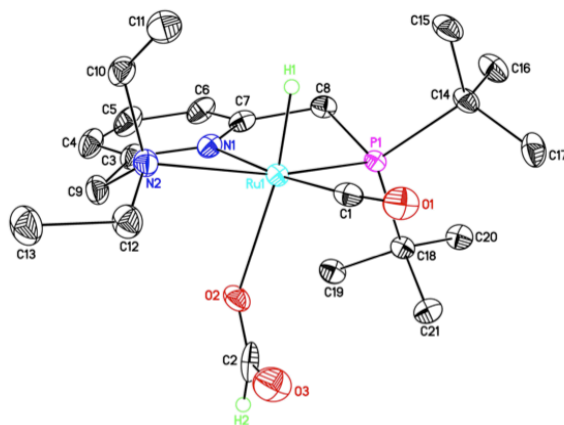
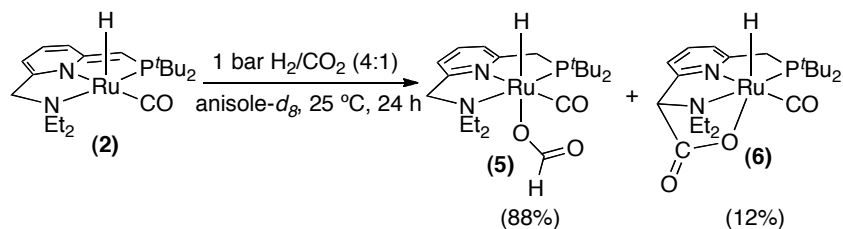
**Scheme 4.3.** Possible Catalytic Cycle for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate by Complex **2**



#### 4.2.1 Stoichiometric Studies

We began our investigation by treating a solution of **2** in anisole-*d*<sub>8</sub> with a 4 : 1 mixture of H<sub>2</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 4.4). This resulted in the conversion of **2** to formate complex **5** in 88% NMR yield after 24 hours at room temperature, as indicated by a Ru-H shift at -16.28 ppm ( $J_{\text{HP}} = 27.9$  Hz).<sup>9</sup> This result established the feasibility of step ii of the catalytic cycle proposed in Scheme 4.3. Furthermore, the identity of **5** was confirmed by independent synthesis, and this complex was characterized using standard one- and two-dimensional NMR spectroscopic techniques as well as X-ray crystallography (Figure 4.1).<sup>10</sup> The CO<sub>2</sub> adduct **6** (formed by the direct reaction of **2** with CO<sub>2</sub>, step ia of Scheme 4.3)<sup>11-13</sup> was detected as a minor side product in this reaction (12% yield, *vide infra* for further discussion).

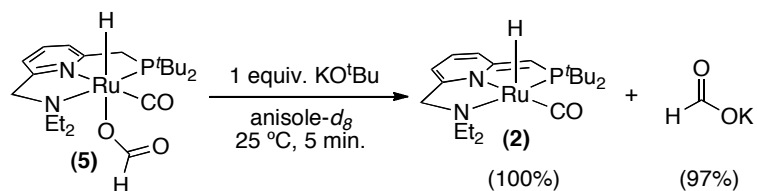
**Scheme 4.4.** Reaction of **2** with CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>



**Figure 4.1.** ORTEP diagram (50% probability level) of the molecular drawing of **5**. The packing solvent (benzene) as well as all H atoms (other than the Ru–H and H–COO) have been omitted for clarity. Selected bond lengths (Å) and angles (deg): Ru1–H1 = 1.45(3), Ru1–N1 = 2.0983(18), Ru1–N2 = 2.2535(18), Ru1–O2 = 2.2497(16), Ru1–C1 = 1.834(2), Ru1–P1 = 2.2626(5), O2–C2 = 1.203(3), O3–C2 = 1.283(3); H1–Ru1–O2 = 169.2(10); P1–Ru1–N2 = 158.83(5); N1–Ru1–O2 = 82.67(7), N2–Ru1–O2 = 83.88(6).

We next sought to identify conditions for promoting the final step (iii) of the proposed catalytic cycle. Based on precedent by Nozaki with Ir catalyst **3**,<sup>6</sup> we hypothesized that a strong base could deprotonate the pincer ligand of **5** and induce formate release. Indeed, the treatment of a solution of **5** in anisole-*d*<sub>8</sub> with 1 equivalent of potassium *tert*-butoxide (KO<sup>*t*</sup>Bu) resulted in quantitative formation of **2** and potassium formate as determined by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopic analysis (Scheme 4.5).

**Scheme 4.5.** Deprotonation of **5** by KO<sup>t</sup>Bu to Form **2** and HCOOK



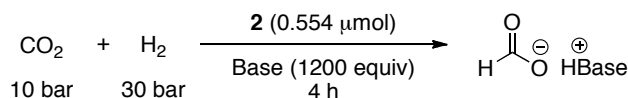
#### 4.2.2 Catalytic Trials

The results in Scheme 4.4 and Scheme 4.5 demonstrate the feasibility of all three individual steps of the proposed **2**-catalyzed hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to formate. In order to combine these steps to achieve catalysis, **2** was initially treated with 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub> and 30 bar H<sub>2</sub> in the presence of 1200 equivalents of KO<sup>t</sup>Bu in anisole at room temperature, conditions analogous to those of the stoichiometric reactions conducted above (Table 4.1, entry 1). The TON for this reaction was determined based on the yield of formate after 4 hours as a preliminary estimate of catalyst reactivity. Catalysis was sluggish under these initial conditions, and only 7 turnovers were observed after 4 hours (max possible TON =  $1.2 \times 10^3$  based on equivalents of base). However, raising the temperature to 120 °C resulted in a dramatic improvement in the performance of catalyst **2**, as it afforded  $2.7 \times 10^3$  turnovers under otherwise analogous conditions (entry 2). We next replaced the non-polar solvent anisole with diglyme, reasoning that it would better solubilize KO<sup>t</sup>Bu.<sup>14</sup> Gratifyingly, this resulted in a 3-fold improvement in TON (to  $8.0 \times 10^2$ ) over the same period of time (entry 3).

A variety of different bases were next evaluated for the reaction in diglyme. K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, KOH, K<sub>3</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, and KHCO<sub>3</sub> were all effective in promoting this transformation, with TONs ranging from  $5.1 \times 10^2$  to  $1.1 \times 10^3$  (entries 4–7).<sup>15</sup> The best base for this reaction was K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, yielding a TON of  $1.1 \times 10^3$  and a TOF of  $1.6 \times 10^3\text{ h}^{-1}$ .<sup>16</sup> These data stand in contrast to Nozaki's results with Ir pincer complex **3**. In that system, moving from KOH to a weaker base like K<sub>3</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> resulted in a significant decrease in the TON (>7-fold).<sup>6</sup> The diversity of bases effective in the reaction of **2** suggests that deprotonation of intermediate **5** may be more facile than deprotonation of the analogous Ir formate intermediate. Notably, however, the neutral amine base NEt<sub>3</sub>, which has been

frequently employed in CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation reactions,<sup>2,4d-h,17</sup> resulted in <5 turnovers in this system (entry 8).

**Table 4.1.** Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Formate Catalyzed by **2**



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Solvent	Temp (°C)	Base	TON Formate
1	anisole	25	KO <sup>t</sup> Bu	7.0 x 10 <sup>0</sup>
2	anisole	120	KO <sup>t</sup> Bu	2.7 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
3	diglyme	120	KO <sup>t</sup> Bu	8.0 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
4	diglyme	120	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	1.1 x 10 <sup>3</sup>
5 <sup>b</sup>	diglyme	120	KOH	5.1 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
6	diglyme	120	K <sub>3</sub> PO <sub>4</sub>	9.0 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
7	diglyme	120	KHCO <sub>3</sub>	5.5 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
8	diglyme	120	NEt <sub>3</sub>	<5
9 <sup>b</sup>	diglyme	120	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	6.6 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
10 <sup>b,c</sup>	diglyme	120	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	1.4 x 10 <sup>3</sup>
11 <sup>b</sup>	diglyme	100	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	9.0 x 10 <sup>3</sup>
12 <sup>b,d</sup>	diglyme	120	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	2.3 x 10 <sup>4</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), **2** (0.554 μmol, 1 equiv), base (0.6648 mmol, 1200 equiv), solvent (2 mL), 4 h. <sup>b</sup> With 100,000 equiv K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, 5 mL diglyme. <sup>c</sup> 24 h. <sup>d</sup> 48 h.

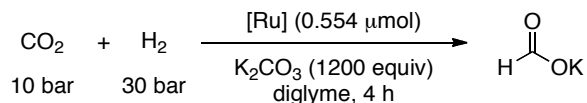
Because the best results were obtained using K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> as the base (entry 4), the effect of increasing the equivalents of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> was next examined, which would correspondingly increase the theoretical maximum TON of **3**. The use of 1.0 x 10<sup>5</sup> equivalents of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> at 120 °C provided 6.6 x 10<sup>2</sup> turnovers after 4 h (entry 9) and 1.4 x 10<sup>3</sup> turnovers after 24 h. Notably, based on the stoichiometry of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, the maximum possible turnovers is 2.0 x 10<sup>5</sup>.<sup>16</sup> Furthermore, increasing the temperature to 200 °C provided 9.0 x 10<sup>3</sup> and 2.3 x 10<sup>5</sup> turnovers after 4 and 48 hours, respectively, with a TOF of 2.2 x 10<sup>3</sup> h<sup>-1</sup> at this temperature.<sup>18</sup>

### 4.2.3 Mechanistic Studies

As discussed above, we originally envisioned the catalytic cycle in Scheme 4.3 as a plausible pathway for this transformation. If this mechanism is operative, formate

complex **5** should display similar catalytic activity as **2**. Indeed, under otherwise identical conditions, this catalyst provided comparable TON after 4 hours (compare Table 4.1, entry 4 and Table 4.2, entry 1).

**Table 4.2.** Complexes **2**, **5**, and **6** as Catalysts for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation



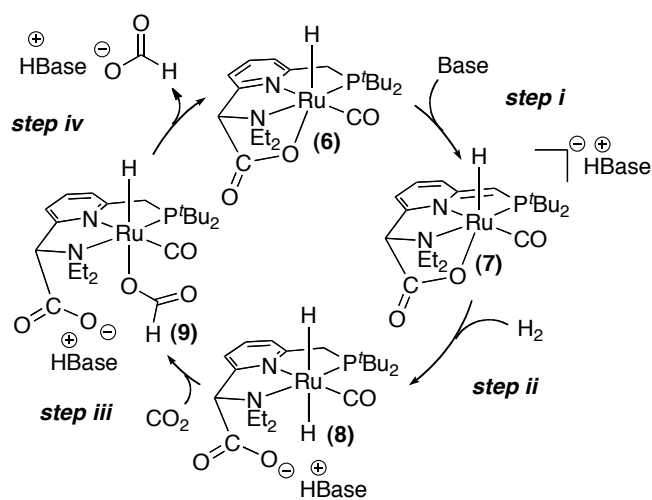
Entry <sup>a</sup>	[Ru]	Temp (°C)	TON Formate
1	<b>5</b>	120	1.0 x 10 <sup>3</sup>
2	<b>6</b>	120	1.1 x 10 <sup>3</sup>
3	<b>6</b>	70	<5
4	<b>2</b>	70	3.4 x 10 <sup>2</sup>
5	<b>5</b>	70	4.3 x 10 <sup>2</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar); H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar); Ru catalyst **2**, **5**, or **6** (0.554 μmol, 1 equiv), K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (0.6648 mmol, 1200 equiv), diglyme (2 mL), 4 h.

The mechanism as drawn in Scheme 4.3 implicates Ru-CO<sub>2</sub> complex **6** as an off-cycle side product. Previous studies from our group showed that the formation of **6** is irreversible at room temperature,<sup>11</sup> suggesting it may serve as a catalyst deactivation pathway. To test this possibility, we also examined the reactivity of **6** as a catalyst for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation under our standard reaction conditions. Unexpectedly, we found that this Ru-CO<sub>2</sub> adduct afforded a TON of formate comparable to that of **2** and **5** after 4 hours at 120 °C (Scheme 4.3, entry 2).

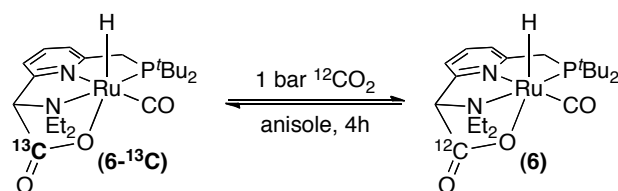
The observed catalytic activity of **6** can be explained by at least two mechanistic possibilities. A first is that CO<sub>2</sub> binding at **6** (step ia of Scheme 4.3) could be reversible at the elevated temperatures used for catalysis. This would enable the regeneration of **3**, which could then participate in CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation. Alternatively, **6** could potentially be capable of directly catalyzing CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation. As outlined in Scheme 4.6, a possible mechanism for this latter transformation could involve deprotonation of **6** to generate the unsaturated complex **7** (step i), followed by H<sub>2</sub> heterolysis (step ii), CO<sub>2</sub> insertion (step iii), and base-promoted product release (step iv).<sup>19</sup>

**Scheme 4.6.** Possible Catalytic Cycle for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation at Complex **6**



To test the first possibility (reversible formation of **2** from **6** at elevated temperatures), a <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub>-labeled sample of **6** was treated with 1 bar of <sup>12</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> at 120 °C. After 4 hours, >98% exchange was observed, indicating essentially complete reversibility under our standard catalysis conditions (Table 4.3, entry 1). Notably, the extent of exchange decreased sharply with temperature. At 100 °C, <45% exchange was observed after 4 h, and minimal (3%) exchange was detected after 4 h at 70 °C (entries 2–3). To probe the relevance of this reversibility to CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalysis, the **6**-catalyzed hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to formate at 70 °C was examined (slow exchange conditions). As shown in Table 4.2, entry 3, less than 5 turnovers were observed after 4 hours. In contrast, **2** and **5** provided 3.4 × 10<sup>2</sup> and 4.3 × 10<sup>2</sup> turnovers under these conditions at 70 °C (entries 4–5). The efficiency of **6** as a catalyst for hydrogenation at higher temperatures (fast exchange conditions), but not at lower temperatures (slow exchange conditions), suggests that the reversible binding of CO<sub>2</sub> is likely relevant to catalysis by **6** at elevated temperatures.

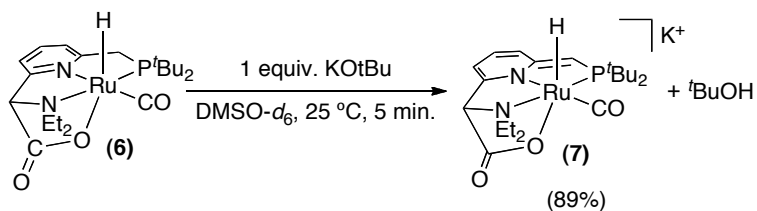


**Table 4.3.** Quantification of Reversible Binding of CO<sub>2</sub> at 6-<sup>13</sup>C at Varied Temperatures

Entry <sup>a</sup>	Temp (°C)	%6- <sup>13</sup> C Remaining
1	120	<5
2	100	54
3	70	97

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (1 bar), 6-<sup>13</sup>C (1.8 mg, 3.63 μmol), anisole (0.45 mL), 4 h.

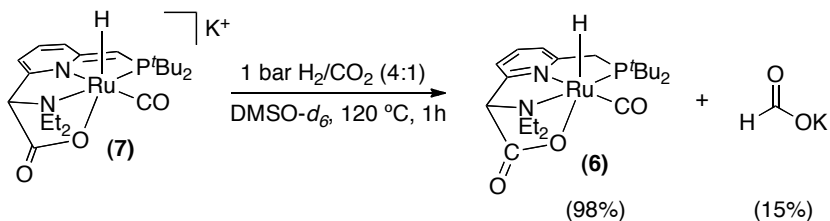
Importantly, the reversible formation of **2** from **6** under the conditions for catalysis does not rule out the possibility of direct CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation at **6** (catalytic cycle shown in Scheme 4.6). To explore this latter possibility, we first examined the stoichiometric reaction of **6** with 1 equivalent of KO<sup>t</sup>Bu in dimethylsulfoxide (DMSO) at 25 °C. After 5 min, a color change from yellow to bright orange was observed, accompanied by the complete conversion of **6** to a new Ru–H species, **7** (Scheme 4.7). This complex proved challenging to isolate in high purity,<sup>20</sup> as it is extremely moisture sensitive; however, an *in situ*-generated sample of **7** was fully characterized by <sup>1</sup>H and <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectroscopy.

**Scheme 4.7.** Formation of Anionic Ru Complex **7** by Deprotonation of **6**

To probe whether **7** can participate in steps ii and iii of the catalytic cycle proposed in Scheme 4.6, a sample of **7**<sup>20</sup> was heated in DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub> in the presence of 1 bar of a 4 : 1 mixture of H<sub>2</sub> : CO<sub>2</sub> at 120 °C for 1 hour in the absence of exogenous base (Scheme 4.8). Under these conditions, 15% yield of HCOOK was detected.<sup>21</sup> This result

suggests that the **6**-catalyzed hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> (Scheme 4.6) is a potentially viable route to formate, albeit a likely minor pathway relative to that depicted in Scheme 4.3.

**Scheme 4.8.** Reaction of **7** with CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>



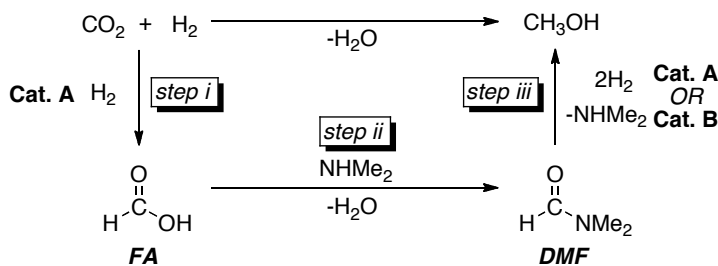
### 4.3 Second-Generation Cascade System: Amide Intermediate Pathway

#### 4.3.1 Introduction

As discussed above, complex **2** is an effective catalyst for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to formate salt (Table 4.1)—an analogous reaction to step i (CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to free formic acid) in the cascade system for CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (Scheme 4.1). Importantly, this finding could allow for complex **2** to serve as a single catalyst for both steps i and iii of the cascade system, thus reducing the total Ru catalyst loading required. However, a significant challenge toward accomplishing this goal is that the cascade system operates under Lewis acidic conditions (use of Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub> for step ii), whereas stoichiometric base is required for **2**-catalyzed CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation (Table 4.1). In order to merge these two sets of reaction conditions, a modified cascade system that operates under basic conditions was developed.

In this second-generation cascade system, shown in Scheme 4.9, step i is the same as in the first-generation system (Scheme 4.1), where CO<sub>2</sub> is converted to FA. However, instead of being coupled with a Lewis-acid catalyzed esterification reaction, an amidation reaction is instead implemented. Using the Brønsted base dimethylamine (NHMe<sub>2</sub>) provides *N,N*-dimethylformamide (DMF) as a cascade intermediate in step ii, which is hydrogenated to CH<sub>3</sub>OH and NHMe<sub>2</sub> in the final step. Importantly, there is literature precedent for performing step ii in high yields without a catalyst.<sup>22</sup> Furthermore, under basic conditions, a single catalyst (i.e. complex **2**) could be used for both steps i and iii.

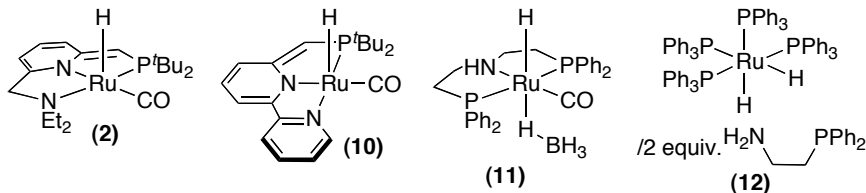
**Scheme 4.9.** Second-Generation Cascade System for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH via an Amide Intermediate



### 4.3.2 Step iii: DMF Hydrogenation

The overall objective in achieving the second-generation cascade system is to identify a single catalyst for both steps i and iii; therefore, catalyst activity for the more challenging step, hydrogenation of DMF, was first investigated. Following these studies, successful catalysts were then evaluated for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation. In contrast to the many reported CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalysts,<sup>4</sup> analogous complexes for catalytic amide hydrogenation have remained elusive until recently.<sup>23,24,25</sup>

Complexes shown in Figure 4.2 include reported catalysts for the hydrogenation of carboxylic acid derivatives and carbamates to alcohols. Among these, **10**<sup>23,26</sup> and **12**<sup>24</sup> have been demonstrated as amide hydrogenation catalysts, whereas **2**<sup>3b</sup> and **11**<sup>27</sup> have been employed for ester hydrogenation catalysis. Amides, compared with esters, have a less electrophilic carbonyl carbon, and are thus generally a more challenging substrate to reduce;<sup>28</sup> however, since **2** and **11** are both highly effective ester hydrogenation catalysts (TON > 4000), they were still selected for initial evaluation.

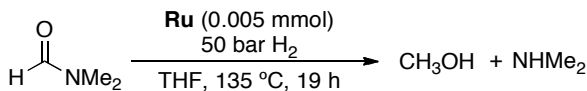


**Figure 4.2.** Reported Catalysts for Hydrogenation of Carboxylic Acid Derivatives to Alcohols

As shown in Table 4.4, known amide hydrogenation catalyst, **10**, as well as reported ester hydrogenation catalysts **2** and **11**, are all highly active catalysts for the

hydrogenation of DMF to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (entries 1–3). Full conversion was achieved (or nearly 100 TONs) at 135 °C at 50 bar H<sub>2</sub> after 19 hours. However, catalyst **12**, which was originally reported for hydrogenation of secondary and tertiary alkyl amides,<sup>24</sup> yielded low activity for this tertiary formamide (entry 4).<sup>29</sup>

**Table 4.4.** DMF Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



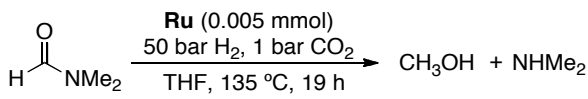
Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst	Conv. of DMF	Yield of CH <sub>3</sub> OH
1	<b>2</b>	>99%	>99%
2	<b>10</b>	>99%	>99%
3	<b>11</b>	>99%	>99%
4	<b>12</b>	<5%	<5%

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: DMF (0.5 mmol, 1 equiv.), H<sub>2</sub> (50 bar); Ru catalyst **2**, **10**, **11**, or **12** (0.005 mmol, 1 mol%), THF (1 mL), 19 h.

### 4.3.3 Hydrogenation of DMF in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub>

CO<sub>2</sub>, a component of the cascade system (Scheme 4.9), was previously demonstrated to inhibit **2**-catalyzed ester hydrogenation.<sup>1</sup> Based on this finding, the effect of CO<sub>2</sub> on the hydrogenation of DMF was evaluated. Using 50 bar H<sub>2</sub> and just 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, complex **2** provided <5% CH<sub>3</sub>OH (Table 4.5, entry 1). However, complexes **10** and **11** provided higher yields of CH<sub>3</sub>OH ranging from 20–40% yield (entries 2–3). Interestingly, complexes **2** and **10** are similar in structure with a difference of just eight wavenumbers for carbonyl stretch values for each complex (**2**:  $\nu_{\text{CO}} = 1899 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ; **10**:  $\nu_{\text{CO}} = 1907 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ), but provided strikingly varied catalytic activity for this reaction. Furthermore, the yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH could be increased to 65% by addition of an alkali metal base, K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (Table 4.5, entry 4). Therefore, a closer examination of the origin of the difference in reactivity between **2** and **10**, as well as the effect K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> has on CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation conditions, was considered.

**Table 4.5.** DMF Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH in the Presence of CO<sub>2</sub>

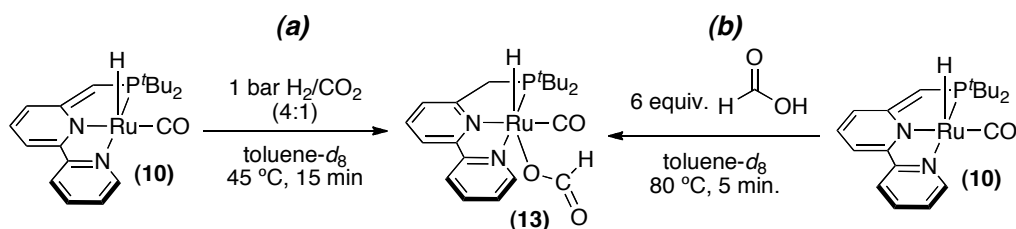


Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst	Modified Conditions	Conv. of DMF	Yield of CH <sub>3</sub> OH
1	<b>2</b>	--	<5%	<5%
2	<b>10</b>	--	60%	40%
3	<b>11</b>	--	30%	20%
4 <sup>b</sup>	<b>10</b>	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	75%	65%

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: DMF (0.5 mmol, 1 equiv.), H<sub>2</sub> (50 bar), CO<sub>2</sub> (1 bar); Ru catalyst **2**, **10**, or **11** (0.005 mmol, 1 mol%), THF (1 mL), 19 h; <sup>b</sup>K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (0.5 mmol, 1 equiv.) added.

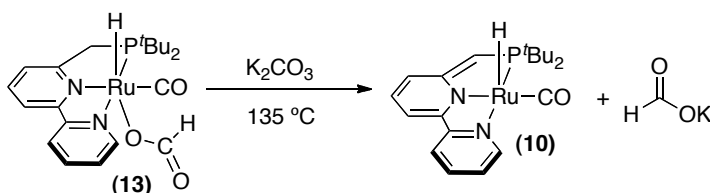
As mentioned previously in Chapter 3, treatment of **2** with 1 bar of a mixture of CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> at 120 °C for 15 minutes affords the Ru-CO<sub>2</sub> adduct **6** as the major product. Importantly, analogous to the cascade system via an ester intermediate, the formation of **6** could be responsible for low turnovers in the **2**-catalyzed hydrogenation of DMF (Table 4.5, entry 8). In contrast to the reaction with **2**, a similar experiment with **10** did not lead to a CO<sub>2</sub>-catalyst adduct. Upon adding 1 bar of a mixture of CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> to a solution of **10** in toluene-*d*<sub>8</sub>, an initial <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum was acquired at room temperature revealing consumption of starting material, which has a diagnostic Ru-H doublet at -25.79 ppm, and the appearance of two new Ru-H species (Ru-H peaks: -15.76 ppm, br d; -16.52 ppm<sup>30</sup>, br s), where all peaks in this spectrum were broad. The tube was then heated to 45 °C in the NMR spectrometer, and cooled back to room temperature,<sup>31</sup> wherein a single Ru-H species remained with a doublet at -15.76 ppm (*J*<sub>HP</sub> = 25.2 Hz) (Scheme 4.10a). This species was determined to be **13** (putative CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation intermediate analogous to **5**—see Scheme 4.3 for representative catalytic cycle) and its identity was confirmed through comparison with an authentic sample of **13**, prepared through treatment of **10** with formic acid (Scheme 4.10b).<sup>32</sup> The identity of **13** was further confirmed through conducting an HSQC 2D NMR spectroscopy experiment, which demonstrated that the singlet at 8.97 ppm is bound to a carbon with a shift at 172.58 ppm, in the range where HCOO is expected.

**Scheme 4.10.** Formation of **13** through Treatment of **10** with H<sub>2</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub> or Formic Acid



The absence of CO<sub>2</sub> coupling product on the *N*-side of **10** (Scheme 4.10a) can be attributed to the inability of CO<sub>2</sub> to bind due to the bipyridine substitution of the ligand. Most notably, the absence of CO<sub>2</sub> coupling with complex **10** could be the reason for higher catalyst turnover in the hydrogenation of DMF with this complex under CO<sub>2</sub> atmosphere in comparison with **2** (Table 4.5, entries 1 and 2). Furthermore, increased TON for the **10**-catalyzed hydrogenation of DMF in the presence of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (Table 4.5, entry 4) is likely due to the base-promoted liberation of formate from complex **13** (Scheme 4.11).

**Scheme 4.11.** Putative Reactivity between **13** and K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>

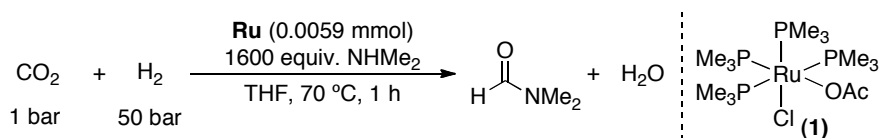


#### 4.3.4 Step i/ii: CO<sub>2</sub> Conversion to DMF

Complexes previously reported for step i were first considered for the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to DMF. Complex **1** (Table 4.6) has been demonstrated to yield a TON of up to 420,000 for CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to DMF using NHMe<sub>2</sub> under supercritical CO<sub>2</sub> conditions (130 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, 80 bar H<sub>2</sub>).<sup>22a</sup> Using significantly lower pressures of 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub> and 50 bar H<sub>2</sub> with 1600 equivalents of NHMe<sub>2</sub> relative to catalyst provided a TON of 35 after 1 hour at 135 °C (Table 4.6, entry 1). Moreover, reducing the temperature to 70 °C resulted in an improved TON of 45 after 30 minutes and 140 after 1 hour. As the overall goal for the second-generation cascade system was to identify a single catalyst for the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH via an amide intermediate, catalysts efficient at DMF hydrogenation

were evaluated. As discussed above, **10** serves as an effective catalyst for conversion of DMF to CH<sub>3</sub>OH in the presence of CO<sub>2</sub>. Next we investigated whether complex **10** could catalyze the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to DMF, the first step of the proposed cascade (Scheme 4.9). As shown in entry 5, a TON of 90 was achieved after 1 hour at 70 °C. Interestingly, other Ru complexes **2** and **11** (known primarily for hydrogenation of carboxylic acid derivative) also afforded DMF with a TON of 110 and 80, respectively under these optimal conditions (entries 4 and 6). These data demonstrate that under amidation conditions, CO<sub>2</sub> can be converted to DMF with a variety of Ru phosphine complexes.

**Table 4.6.** CO<sub>2</sub> Conversion to DMF



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst	Modified Conditions	TON DMF
1	<b>1</b>	135 °C	35
2	<b>1</b>	30 min.	45
3	<b>1</b>	--	140
4	<b>2</b>	--	110
5	<b>10</b>	--	90
6	<b>11</b>	--	80

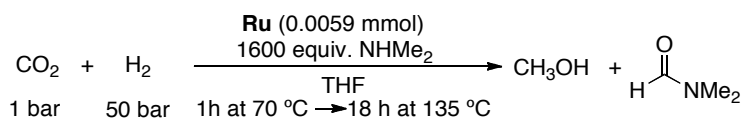
<sup>a</sup> Conditions: H<sub>2</sub> (50 bar), CO<sub>2</sub> (1 bar); Ru catalyst **1**, **2**, **10**, or **11** (0.0059 mmol), NHMe<sub>2</sub> (9.2 mmol, 1600 equiv., added as a solution in THF), 19 h.

#### 4.3.5 Cascade Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH

With established conditions for steps i/ii and step iii with Ru complex **10**, all components of the system were combined. The following conditions were selected based on studies described above: 50 bar H<sub>2</sub>, 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, 1600 equivalents of NHMe<sub>2</sub>, and a temperature scheme of 70 °C for 1 hour prior to ramping the temperature to 135 °C for 18 hours. A combination of complex **1** (serving as catalyst for step i) and **10** (serving as catalyst for step iii) yielded a TON of 100 for DMF and CH<sub>3</sub>OH in less than a turnover (Table 4.7, entry 1). Upon adding 100 equivalents of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, the yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH was improved to TON = 24. Furthermore, removing catalyst **1** from the system and solely

using **10** for both steps i and iii yielded a TON of 15, thus satisfying the goal to identify a single catalyst for the second-generation cascade system

**Table 4.7.** CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst(s)	Modified Conditions	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON DMF
1	<b>1 and 8</b>	--	<1	100
2 <sup>b</sup>	<b>1 and 8</b>	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	25	65
3 <sup>b</sup>	<b>8</b>	K <sub>2</sub> CO <sub>3</sub>	15	100

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: H<sub>2</sub> (50 bar), CO<sub>2</sub> (1 bar); Ru catalyst **1** and/or **8** (0.0059 mmol, 1 mol%), NHMe<sub>2</sub> (9.2 mmol, 1600 equiv., added as a solution in THF), 19 h.  
<sup>b</sup> K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (0.5 mmol, 100 equiv. relative to Ru) added.

#### 4.4 Conclusions

In summary, Ru(PNN)(CO)(H) (**2**), a known ester hydrogenation catalyst, was demonstrated to also catalyze the hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to formate in the presence of a base. The transformation is proposed to proceed through a mechanism involving (i) heterolytic cleavage of H<sub>2</sub> at **2** to form a Ru–dihydride species, (ii) CO<sub>2</sub> insertion to generate a Ru–formate complex, and (iii) base-promoted release of formate. The feasibility of each of these proposed mechanistic steps has been demonstrated through stoichiometric studies of organometallic intermediates.<sup>33</sup>

These findings were applied to a second-generation cascade CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to methanol system, wherein an amide intermediate was accessed. Through capitalizing on our newfound CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation conditions using a Ru pincer complex that is also capable of catalyzing amide hydrogenation, as well as employing a modified pincer ligand structure to further optimize the reaction, cascade system incompatibilities outlined in Chapters 2 and 3 were overcome. Additionally, this system demonstrated the feasibility of using a single catalyst that provides a TON of 15 for methanol using just 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub>. Investigations are currently underway to further optimize this system.



## 4.5 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data

### *General Procedures*

NMR spectra were obtained on a Varian VNMRs 500 MHz (500 MHz for  $^1\text{H}$ ; 126 MHz for  $^{13}\text{C}$ ; 202 MHz for  $^{31}\text{P}$ ) or a Varian VNMRs 700 MHz spectrometer (700 MHz for  $^1\text{H}$ ; 176 MHz for  $^{13}\text{C}$ , 283 MHz for  $^{31}\text{P}$ ). Elemental analysis was carried out at Atlantic Microlab lab in Norcross, GA. IR spectra were recorded on a Perkin-Elmer Spectrum BX FT-IR spectrometer using KBr pellets. All high-pressure reactions were carried out using a Parr Model 5000 Multiple Reactor system that includes six 50 mL vessels equipped with flat-gaskets and head mounting valves. The system was operated by a 4871 process controller and SpecView version 2.5 software. Chemical shifts are reported in parts per million and are referenced to an internal standard, HMDSO (hexamethyldisiloxane;  $\delta$  in anisole- $d_8$  = 0.11 ppm) relative to TMS. When needed, NMR assignments were performed with the help of  $^1\text{H}/^1\text{H}$  COSY,  $^1\text{H}/^{13}\text{C}$  HMQC, and  $^1\text{H}/^{13}\text{C}$  HMBC experiments. Abbreviations used in the NMR experiments: br, broad; s, singlet; d, doublet; t, triplet; q, quartet; m, multiplet.  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR experiments were all proton decoupled, except for the upfield proton associated with Ru-H.

### *Materials and Methods*

**1**<sup>34</sup>, **2**,<sup>3b</sup> **6**,<sup>11</sup> **6-<sup>13</sup>C**,<sup>11</sup> **10**,<sup>23a</sup> and  $\text{Ru}(\text{PPh}_3)_4\text{H}_2$ <sup>35</sup> were prepared according to the corresponding literature procedures. Carbonylchlorohydrido[bis(2-(diphenylphosphinoethyl)amino) ruthenium(II) or Ru-MACHO (**11**) and 2-(diphenylphosphino)ethylamine were purchased from Strem. Research grade carbon dioxide (99.999%), ultra high purity hydrogen (99.999%), and a mix tank of 80%  $\text{H}_2/20\%$   $\text{CO}_2$  were purchased from Metro Welding. All experiments were conducted under an oxygen-free atmosphere in either a glovebox or on a Schlenk line. All solid bases were ground with a mortar and pestle before use. Anisole- $d_8$  (CDN Isotopes) was dried over sodium metal and degassed.  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{CD}_3\text{OD}$  were purchased from Cambridge Isotope Laboratories and used as is. 2-Methoxyethyl ether (diglyme, Acros, 99+%), *N,N*-dimethylformamide (Alfa Aesar, 99.8%), 1,3,5-trimethoxybenzene (Acros), dimethyl sulfoxide (Aldrich, 99.9+%),  $\text{KO}^t\text{Bu}$  (Alfa Aesar), 18-crown-6 (Acros),  $\text{K}_2\text{CO}_3$

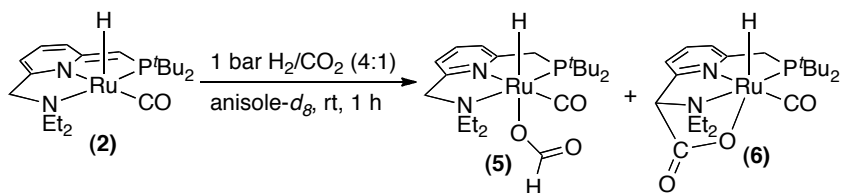
(Fisher, anhydrous powder),  $\text{KHCO}_3$  (Acros),  $\text{K}_3\text{PO}_4$  (Aldrich, 98+%), and  $\text{KOH}$  (Fisher) were used without further purification. Anisole (Aldrich) was dried over sodium metal and degassed before use, triethylamine (Acros) was dried over calcium hydride and degassed before use, HMDSO (hexamethyldisiloxane, Fluka) was dried over 4 Å sieves and degassed before use, and THF (tetrahydrofuran) was purified using an Innovative Technologies (IT) solvent purification system consisting of a copper catalyst, activated alumina, and molecular sieves. Dimethylamine (Aldrich, anhydrous >99%) and was condensed in dry THF using standard schlenk line technique to yield a 4.6 M solution.  $\text{DMSO-}d_6$  (dimethylsulfoxide) was purchased from Cambridge Isotopes and used as is.

### ***I. Stoichiometric and Catalytic Evaluation of 2-Catalyzed $\text{CO}_2$ Hydrogenation to Formate***

#### ***A. Reaction of 2 or 7 with $\text{CO}_2$ and $\text{H}_2$ (Scheme 4.4 and Scheme 4.8)***

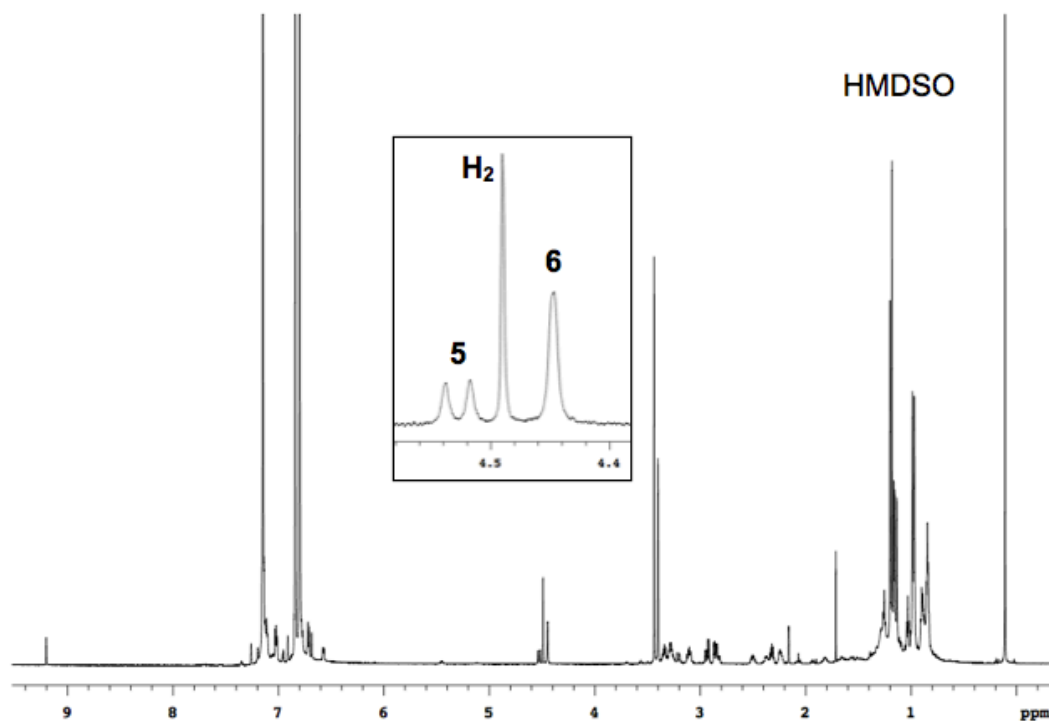
In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, **2** or **7** (3.32  $\mu\text{mol}$ ), HMDSO (internal standard, 10  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 0.753 M solution in anisole- $d_8$ , 7.53  $\mu\text{mol}$ ), and 0.45 mL of anisole- $d_8$  were added to a J-Young tube. An initial  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired in order to obtain the integral ratio of the Ru complex to HMDSO. The solution was frozen in  $\text{LN}_2$ , the  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere was removed, the tube was sealed while the solution thawed, and 1 bar  $\text{H}_2/\text{CO}_2$  (4:1) was then introduced. The tube was then shaken before heating in an oil bath for the specified time and temperature (see Table 4.8 for variable temperature studies with **2**). Products **5** and **6** were detected and quantified by  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopy as depicted in Figure 4.3.

**Table 4.8.** Reactivity of **2** with  $\text{CO}_2$  and  $\text{H}_2$  at Varied Temperatures



Entry	Temp (°C)	%5	%6
1 <sup>a</sup>	25	88	13
2	70	34	64
3	120	15	75

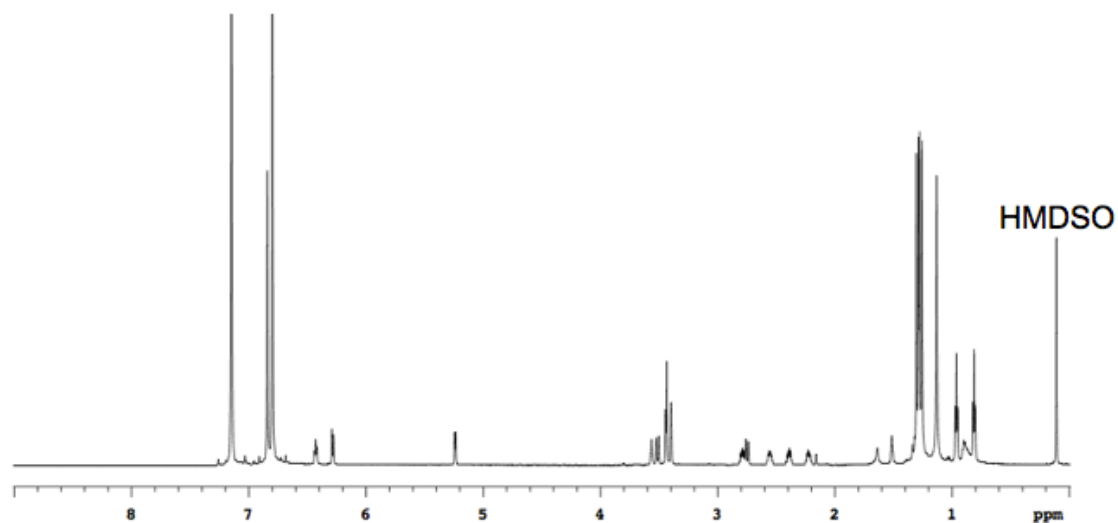
<sup>a</sup> Reaction time: 24 h.



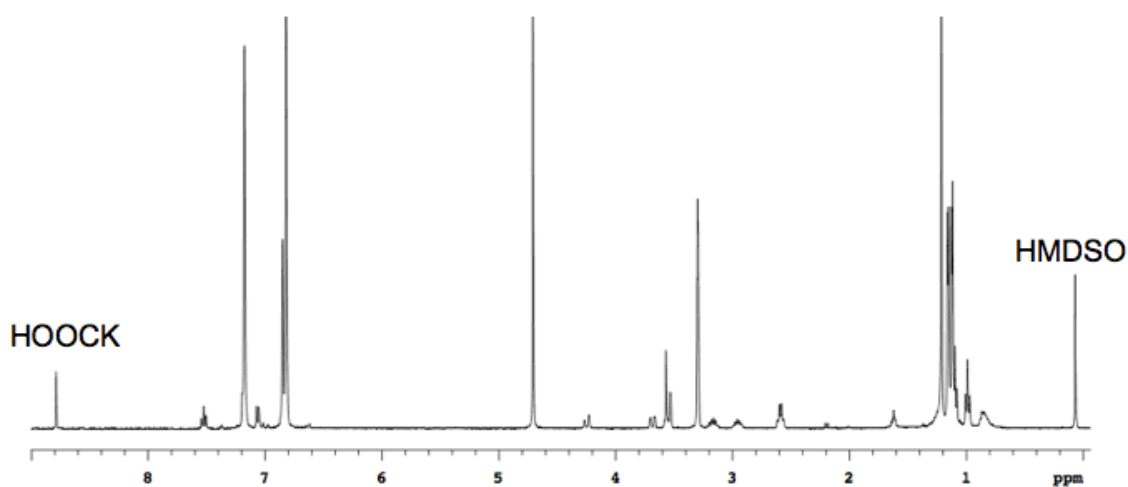
**Figure 4.3.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum in Anisole- $d_8$  for the Quantitative Analysis of **5** & **6**

*B. Reaction of 5 with KO<sup>t</sup>Bu (Scheme 4.5)*

In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, **5** (1.8 mg, 3.62  $\mu\text{mol}$ ), HMDSO (internal standard, 10  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 0.753 M solution in anisole- $d_8$ , 7.53  $\mu\text{mol}$ ), and 0.45 mL of anisole- $d_8$  were added to a J-young tube. An initial  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired in order to obtain the initial integral ratio of **5** to HMDSO. The tube was then brought back into the dry box and 1 equiv. KO<sup>t</sup>Bu (0.4 mg, 3.62  $\mu\text{mol}$ , 1 equiv) was added. Upon sonicating the tube for 1 min., the solution changed from pale yellow to dark red brown. A  $^1\text{H}$  NMR was then acquired to determine the yield of **3** (Figure 4.4). The tube was then brought back into the dry box a second time where 1 mL of  $\text{CD}_3\text{OD}$  was added to solubilize HCOOK that was formed. The tube was then sonicated for 5 min. and a final  $^1\text{H}$  NMR was acquired to determine the yield of potassium formate (Figure 4.5).



**Figure 4.4.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of **2** in Anisole- $d_8$  Formed after Adding  $\text{KO}^t\text{Bu}$  to **5**

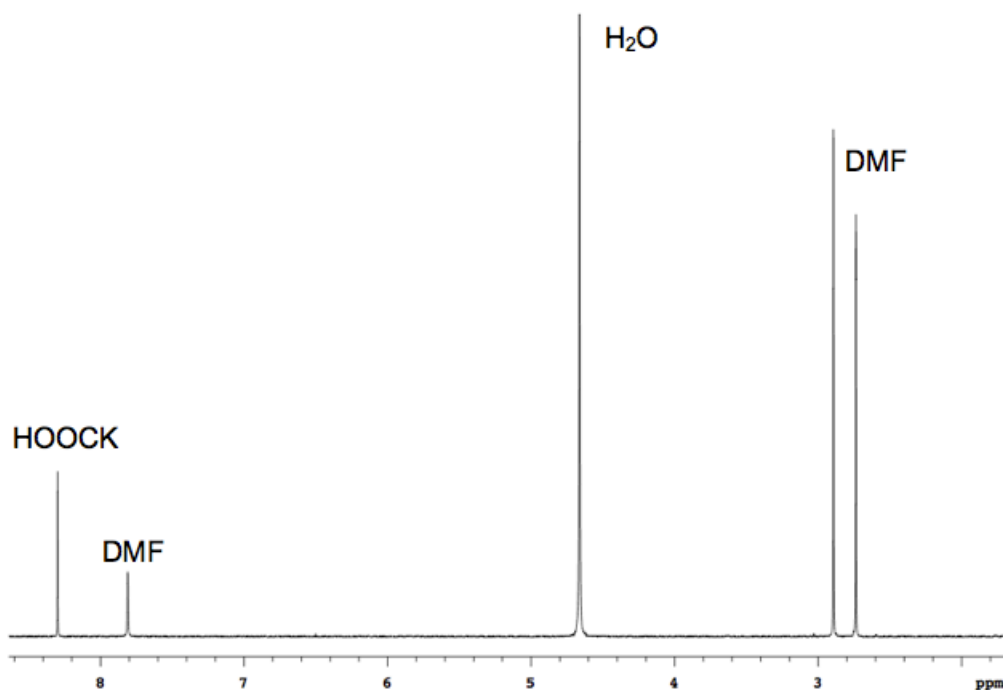


**Figure 4.5.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum after Adding  $\text{CD}_3\text{OD}$

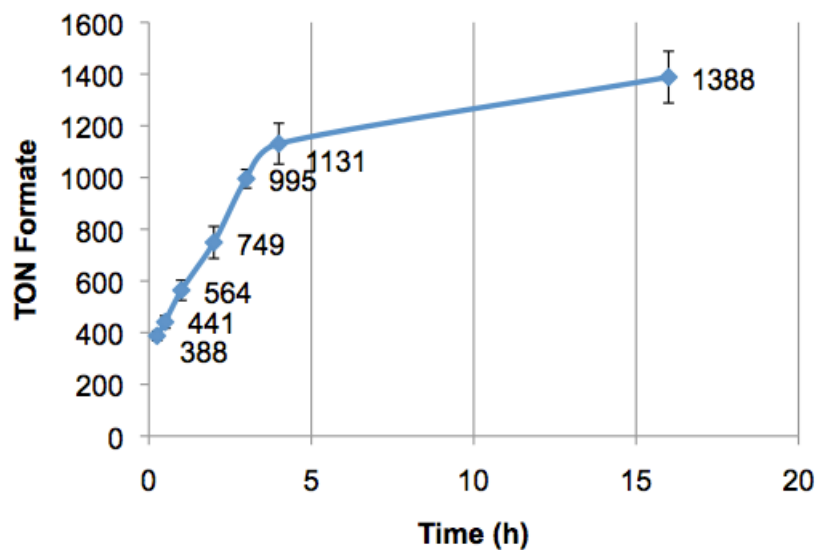
*C. Catalytic  $\text{CO}_2$  Hydrogenation Studies (Table 4.1 and Table 4.2)*

In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, Ru catalyst (0.25 mL of a 2.2  $\mu\text{M}$  solution, 0.554  $\mu\text{mol}$ ) was added to a 30 mL glass liner containing base (0.664 mmol, 1200 equiv) and a Teflon octagon magnetic stirbar (5/16 x 1/2 in.). An additional 1.75 mL of solvent was then added to the liner. Before inserting the liner into the well of the pressure vessel, 1.2 mL of solvent was added to the well of the pressure vessel. The vessel was then sealed and removed from the dry box where it was then pressurized with 10 bar  $\text{CO}_2$  followed immediately by 30 bar  $\text{H}_2$ . The reaction was then heated at 120  $^\circ\text{C}$  (using Specview

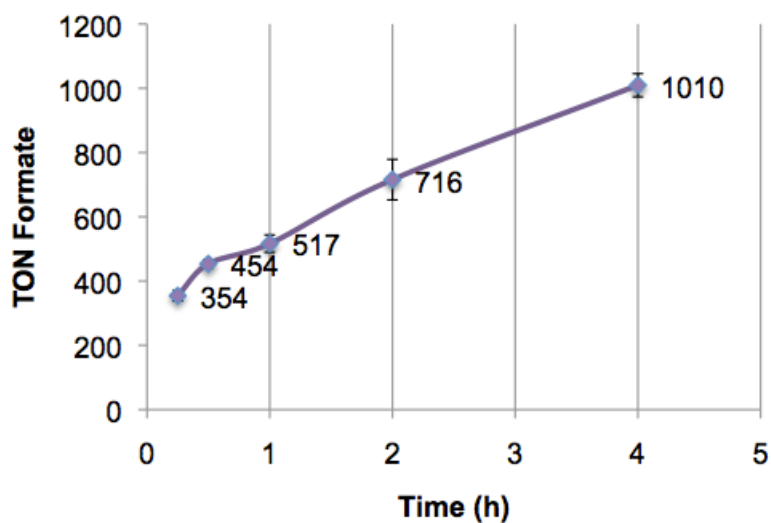
software, initial set temperature = 90 °C; this was done to prevent over-shooting the desired temperature) for 4 hours at a stir rate of 800 RPM, and was then allowed to cool to room temperature before venting to atmospheric pressure. The volatiles inside the glass liner were then removed under high vacuum, and 2 mL of D<sub>2</sub>O, 50 μL of 12 M HCl, and DMF (internal standard, 40 uL, 0.519 mmol) were added sequentially to the residue. The solution was then analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy (see Figure 4.6 for a sample spectrum, and Figure 4.7–Figure 4.9 for time studies using catalysts **2**, **5**, and **6**). All data points are based off 3–5 trials per data point.



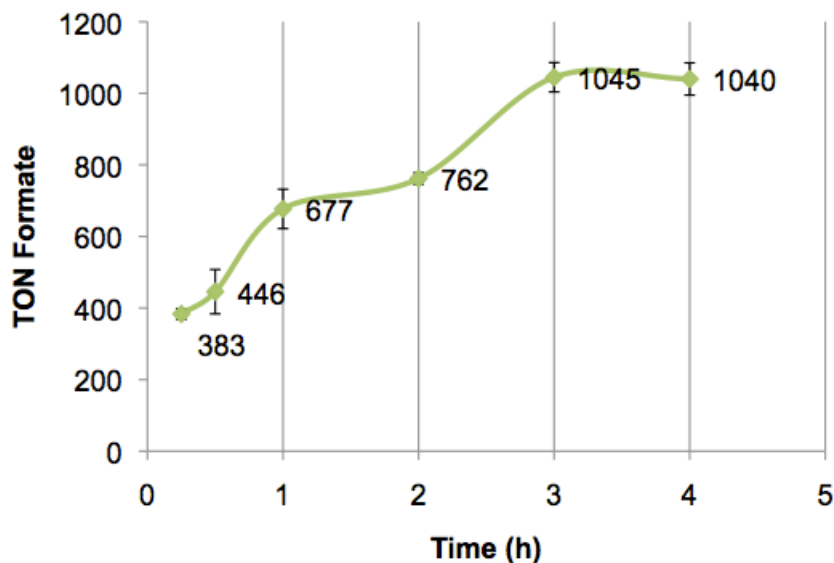
**Figure 4.6.** <sup>1</sup>H NMR Spectrum for Quantitative Analysis of Formate from High Pressure Reactions



**Figure 4.7.** Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of **2** for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate over Time. Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), 0.554 μmol **2**, 0.6648 mmol K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (1200 equiv), 2 mL diglyme, 120 °C.



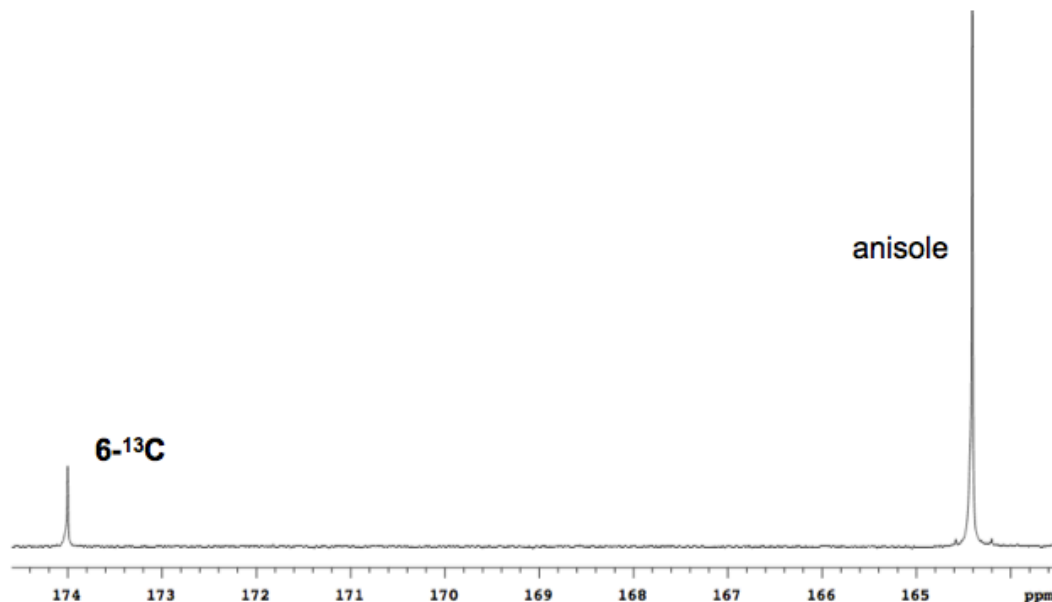
**Figure 4.8.** Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of **5** for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate over Time. Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), 0.554 μmol **5**, 0.6648 mmol K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (1200 equiv), 2 mL diglyme, 120 °C.



**Figure 4.9.** Evaluation of Catalytic Activity of **6** for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate over Time . Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), 0.554 μmol **6**, 0.6648 mmol K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (1200 equiv), 2 mL diglyme, 120 °C.

*D. Procedure for Reversibility Studies of 6-<sup>13</sup>C with CO<sub>2</sub> (Table 4.3)*

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, 6-<sup>13</sup>C (1.8 mg, 3.63 μmol) and 0.45 mL of anisole were added to a J-young tube. A <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectrum was acquired in order to obtain the initial integral ratio of 6-<sup>13</sup>C to anisole. The solution was then frozen in LN<sub>2</sub>, the N<sub>2</sub> atmosphere was removed, the tube was sealed while the solution thawed, and 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub> was introduced. The tube was then shaken before heating in an oil bath for 4 hours at the specified temperature (Figure 4.5). A final <sup>13</sup>C NMR spectrum was acquired and the amount of <sup>13</sup>CO<sub>2</sub> that exchanged for CO<sub>2</sub> was measured by comparing the initial ratio of 6-<sup>13</sup>C : anisole to the final ratio (see Figure 4.10 for an example spectrum).



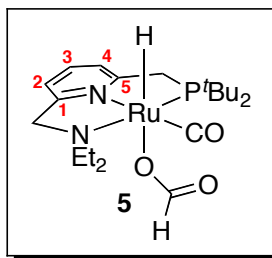
**Figure 4.10.**  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR for Quantitative Analysis of  $\text{CO}_2$  Scrambling at 6- $^{13}\text{C}$ .  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR parameters: decoupled without NOE, 3 second acquisition time, 0.1 second relaxation delay, 100 scans.

## *II. Synthesis and Characterization of 5 and 7*

### *A. Synthesis and Characterization of Complex 5*

In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box,  $(\text{PNN})\text{RuH}(\text{CO})$  (**2**, 20 mg, 0.044 mmol) was dissolved in 2 mL THF and added to a 4 mL scintillation vial. Upon the addition of formic acid (50  $\mu\text{L}$  of a 1.1 M solution in THF, 0.053 mmol), there was an immediate color change from a dark red/brown solution to a pale yellow suspension. The suspension was then filtered on a glass frit, the residue was tritiated and sonicated with pentanes (5 mL x 2), and finally dried in vacuo to afford **5** as a pale yellow powder (22 mg, 95% yield). X-ray quality crystals (yellow needles) were formed at room temperature by dissolving **5** in a minimal amount of  $\text{CH}_2\text{Cl}_2$  and layering this solution with benzene (see Table 4.9 for details).





$^{31}\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ):  $\delta$  109.4 (s).

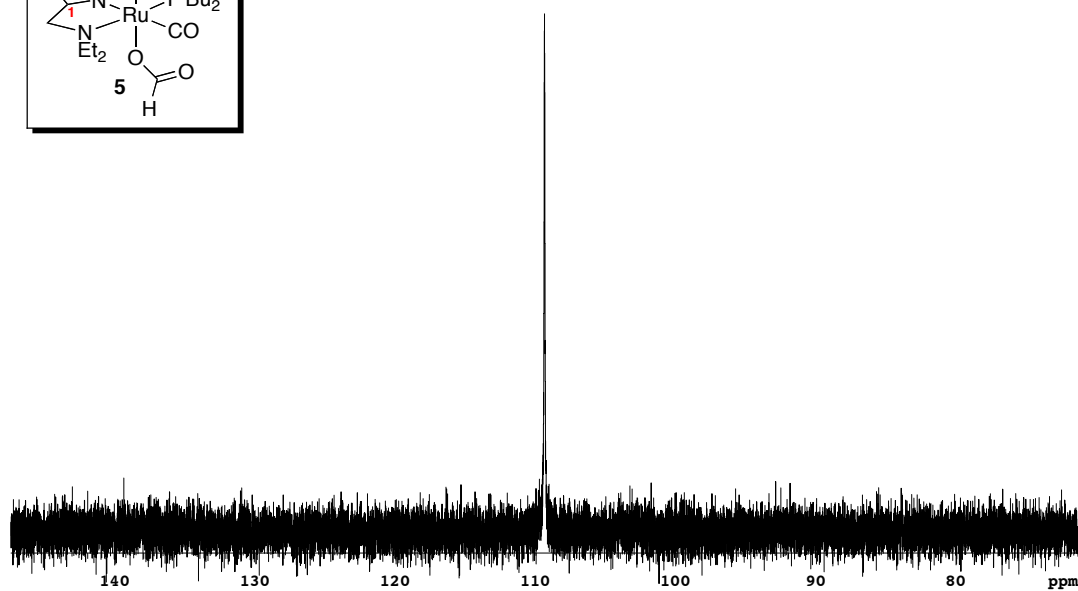
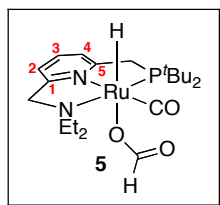
$^1\text{H}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ):  $\delta$  -16.53 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 27.8$  Hz, 1H, Ru-H), 1.10 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.3$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.15 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.9$  Hz, 3H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 1.18 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.2$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 1.29 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 13.3$  Hz, 9H,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 2.75 (q,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 5.4$  Hz, 2H,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 3.11 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.7$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 2.84 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{PH}} = 8.4$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{CHHP}$ ), 3.27 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 11.7$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHCH}_3$ ), 3.51 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 16.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 9.9$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{CHHP}$ ), 3.76 (dd,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 2.6$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHC}$ ), 4.59 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.5$  Hz, 1H,  $\text{NCHHC}$ ), 7.20 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.6$  Hz, 1H, Py-H2), 7.35 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-H4), 7.67 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.7$  Hz, 1H, Py-H3), 8.69 (s, 1H,  $\text{HCOO}$ ).

$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ ):  $\delta$  8.34 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 11.29 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 29.15 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.3$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 30.28 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.9$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 35.20 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 24.5$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 37.16 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 12.7$  Hz,  $\text{PC}(\text{CH}_3)_3$ ), 37.70 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 20.6$  Hz,  $\text{CH}_2\text{P}$ ), 50.24 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 54.18 (s,  $\text{NCH}_2\text{CH}_3$ ), 64.58 (s,  $\text{CH}_2\text{N}$ ), 119.94 (s, C2), 120.82 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 9.4$  Hz, C4), 137.71 (s, C3), 160.71 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.0$  Hz, C1), 161.98 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 4.6$  Hz, C5), 170.56 (s,  $\text{HCOO}$ ), 208.65 (dd,  $J_{\text{PC/HC}} = 6.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{PC/HC}} = 14.5$  Hz Ru-CO).

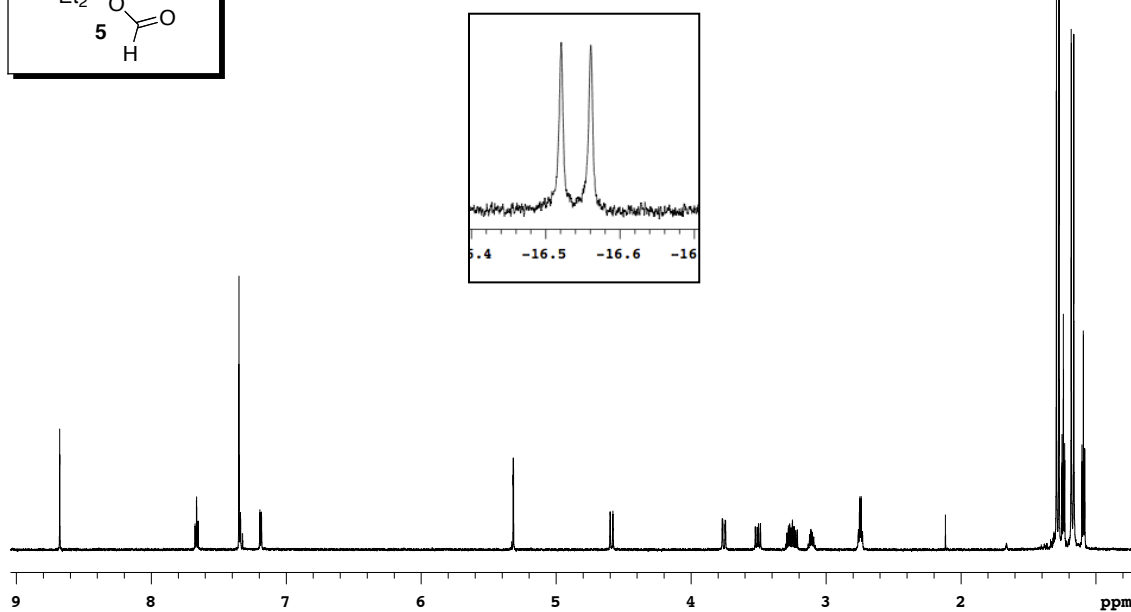
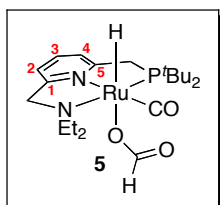
IR (KBr pellet,  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ ): 2021 (v (Ru-H)), 1900 (v(CO)), 1610 (v ( $\text{HCOO}$ )).

Anal. Calcd. for  $\text{C}_{21}\text{H}_{38}\text{N}_2\text{O}_3\text{PRu}\cdot 0.25 \text{C}_4\text{H}_8\text{O}$  (Note  $^1\text{H}$  NMR shows 0.25 equiv THF per equiv 5): C, 51.15; H, 7.80; N, 5.42. Found: C, 51.55, H, 7.51; N, 5.12.

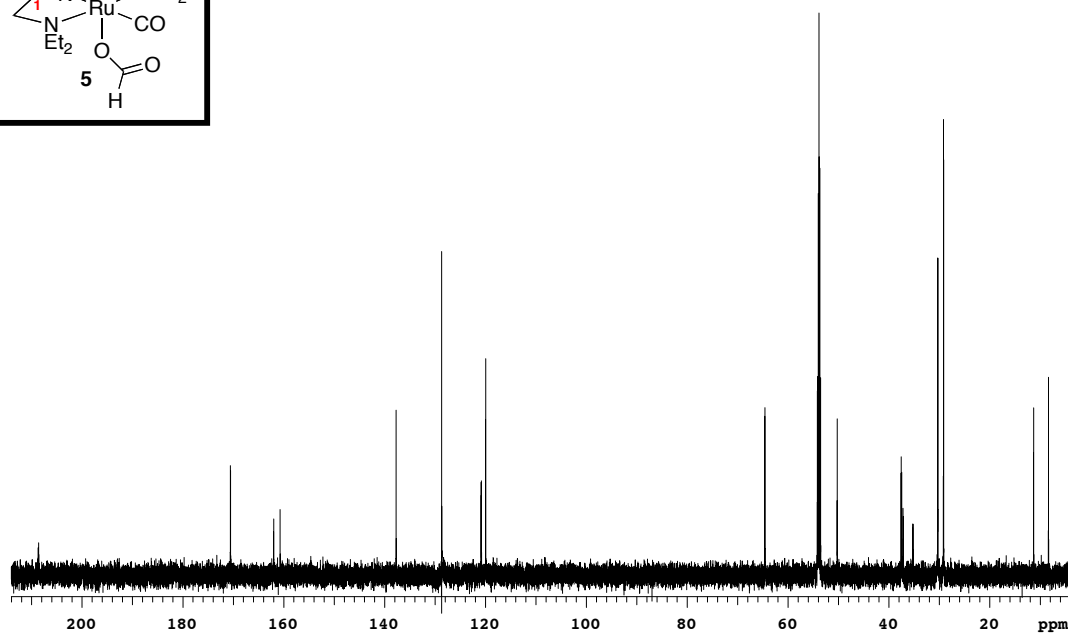
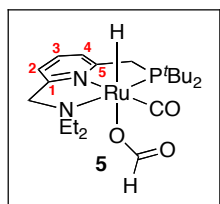
### $^{31}\text{P}$ NMR Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



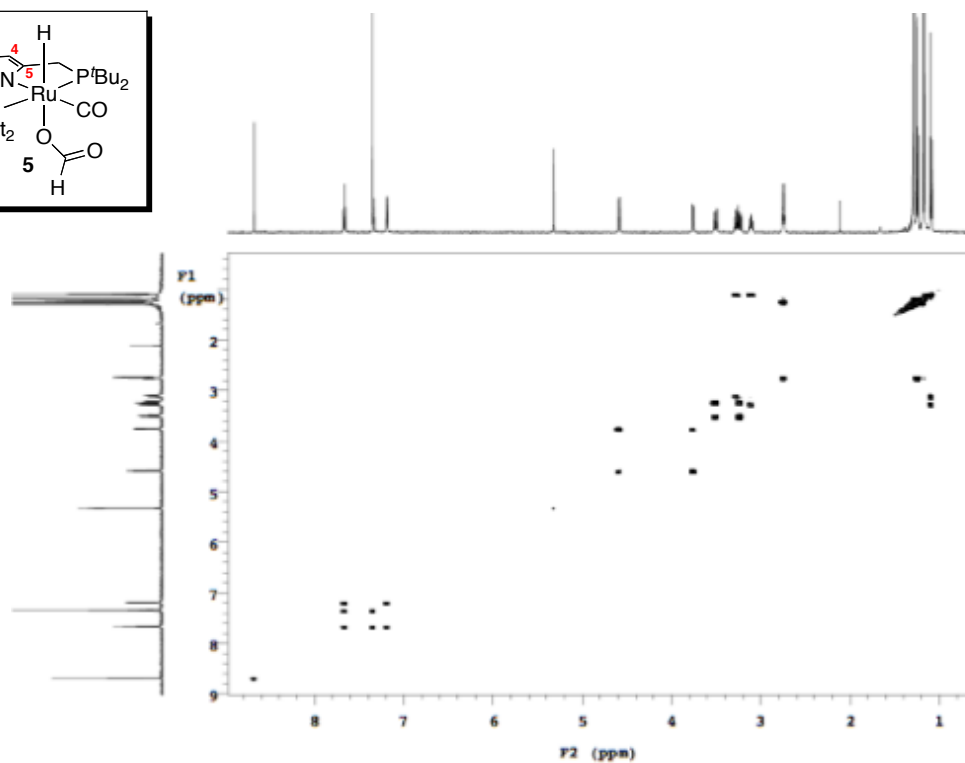
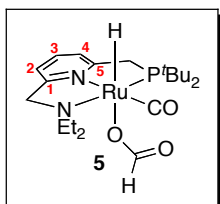
### $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



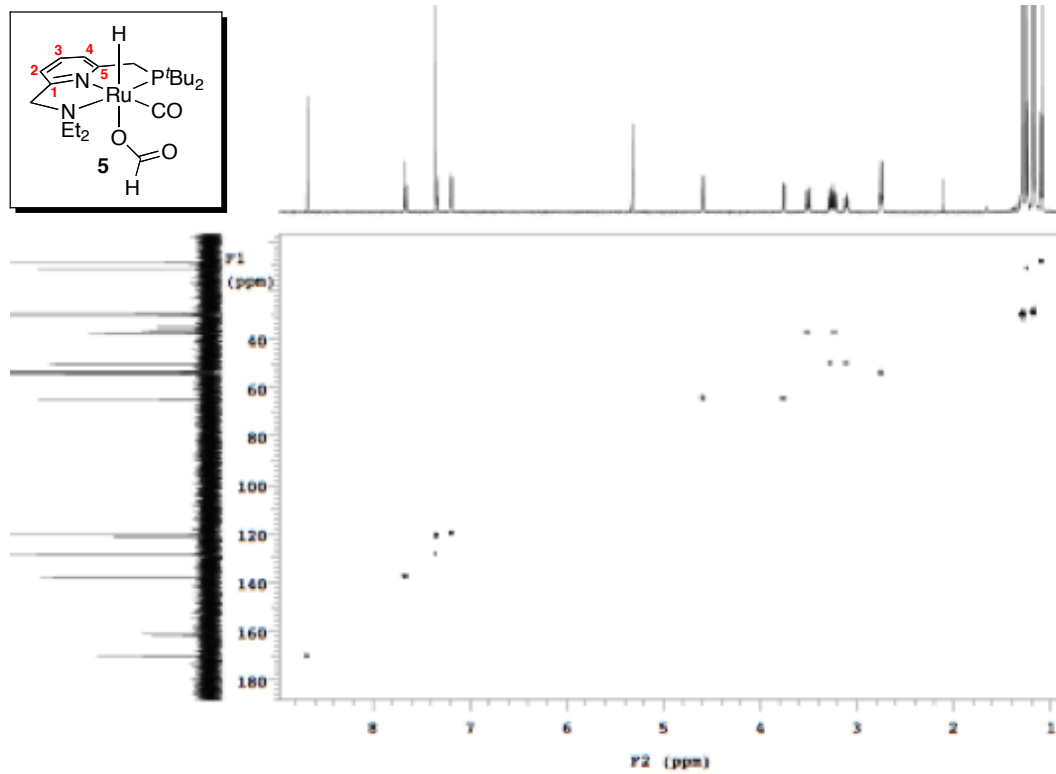
### $^{13}\text{C}$ NMR Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



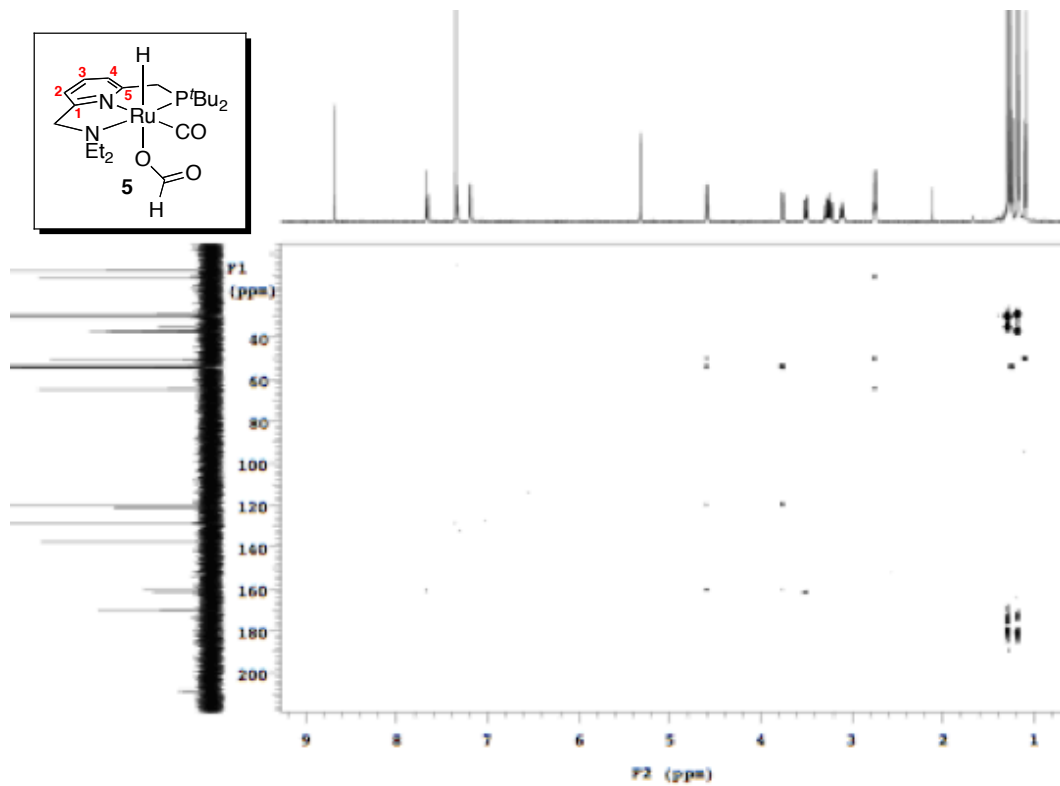
### $^1\text{H}$ - $^1\text{H}$ gCOSY Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC Spectrum of 5 ( $\text{CD}_2\text{Cl}_2$ )



### B. X-ray Structure Determination for **5**

Yellow needles of **5** were grown from a dichloromethane/benzene solution of the compound at 22 °C. The crystal was mounted on a Rigaku AFC10K Saturn 944+ CCD-based X-ray diffractometer equipped with a low temperature device and Micromax-007HF Cu-target micro-focus rotating anode ( $\lambda = 1.54187 \text{ \AA}$ ) operated at 1.2 kW power (40 kV, 30 mA). The X-ray intensities were measured with the detector placed at a distance 42.00 mm from the crystal. The exposure time was 1 s for the low angle images and 4 s for high angle. The integration of the data yielded a total of 33673 reflections to a maximum  $2\theta$  value of  $136.48^\circ$ , of which 4619 were independent and 4570 were greater than  $2s(I)$ . The final cell constants (Table 4.9) were based on the xyz centroids of 22271 reflections above  $10s(I)$ . Analysis of the data showed negligible decay during data collection; the data were processed with CrystalClear 2.0 and corrected for absorption. The structure was solved and refined with the Bruker SHELXTL (version 2008/4) software package.

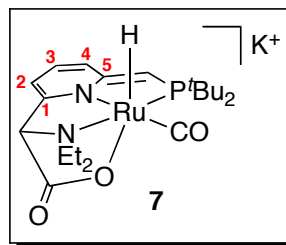
**Table 4.9.** Crystal Data and Structure Refinement for **5**

Empirical formula	$\text{C}_{21}\text{H}_{37}\text{N}_2\text{O}_3\text{PRu}(\text{C}_6\text{H}_6)_{0.5}$
Formula weight	536.62
Temperature	85(2) K
Wavelength	1.54178 Å
Crystal system	Monoclinic
Space group	C 2/c
Unit cell dimensions	$a = 32.0382(6) \text{ \AA}$ , $a = 90^\circ$ $b = 11.1091(2) \text{ \AA}$ , $b = 118.402^\circ$ $c = 16.1622(11) \text{ \AA}$ , $g = 90^\circ$
Volume	$5060.0(4) \text{ \AA}^3$
Z	8
Calculated density	$1.409 \text{ mg/mm}^3$
Absorption coefficient	$5.822 \text{ mm}^{-1}$
F(000)	2248

Crystal size	0.16 x 0.16 x 0.02 mm <sup>3</sup>
Theta range for data collection	3.14 to 68.24°
Limiting indices	-38 ≤ h ≤ 38, -13 ≤ k ≤ 13, -19 ≤ l ≤ 19
Reflections collected	33673
Independent reflections	4619 [R(int) = 0.0513]
Completeness to theta	68.24 (99.8 %)
Absorption correction	Semi-empirical from equivalents
Max. and min. transmission	0.891 and 0.552
Refinement method	Full-matrix least-squares on F <sup>2</sup>
Data / restraints / parameters	4619 / 53 / 316
Goodness-of-fit on F <sup>2</sup>	1.041
Final R indices [I > 2σ(I)]	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0283, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0757
R indices (all data)	R <sub>1</sub> = 0.0286, wR <sub>2</sub> = 0.0759
Largest diff. peak and hole	0.647 and -0.900 e Å <sup>-3</sup>

### C. Synthesis and Characterization of Complex 7

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, RuH(PNN-CO<sub>2</sub>)(CO) (**6**, 40 mg, 0.08 mmol) was dissolved in 0.5 mL DMSO and added to a 4 mL schlenk tube equipped with a Teflon stir bar. Upon the addition of KO<sup>t</sup>Bu (9 mg, 0.08 mmol, 1 equiv), there was an immediate color change from pale yellow to bright orange. The reaction was allowed to stir for 5 min. at room temperature before the volatiles were removed in vacuo and the residue was triterated with benzene (2 x 1 mL) to afford **7** as a bright orange powder (44 mg, 89% yield, 1.6 equiv DMSO per molecule of **7**).



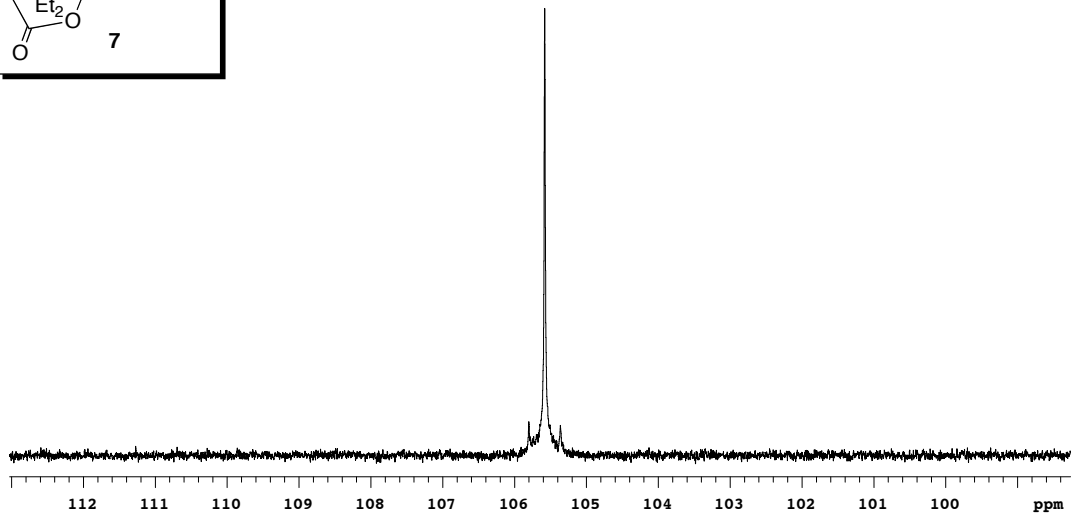
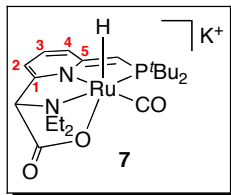
$^3\text{P}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (DMSO- $d_6$ ): d 105.58 (s).

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (DMSO- $d_6$ ): d -18.24 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 31.2$  Hz, 1H, Ru-**H**), 0.95 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 3H, N(CH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 1.15 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.2$  Hz, 3H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 1.10 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.3$  Hz, 9H, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 1.16 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 12.6$  Hz, 9H, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 2.57 (dq, overlapping with DMSO, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 2.62 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 13.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.5$  Hz, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 2.81 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 12.9$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.7$  Hz, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 3.00 (dq,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 14.5$  Hz,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 7.0$  Hz, 1H, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 3.08 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 1.9$  Hz, 1H, **CHP/CDP\***), 3.65 (br s, 1H, NCHCO<sub>2</sub>), 5.40 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.3$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H2**), 5.89 (d,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 8.9$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H4**), 6.34 (t,  $J_{\text{HH}} = 6.3$  Hz, 1H, Py-**H3**).

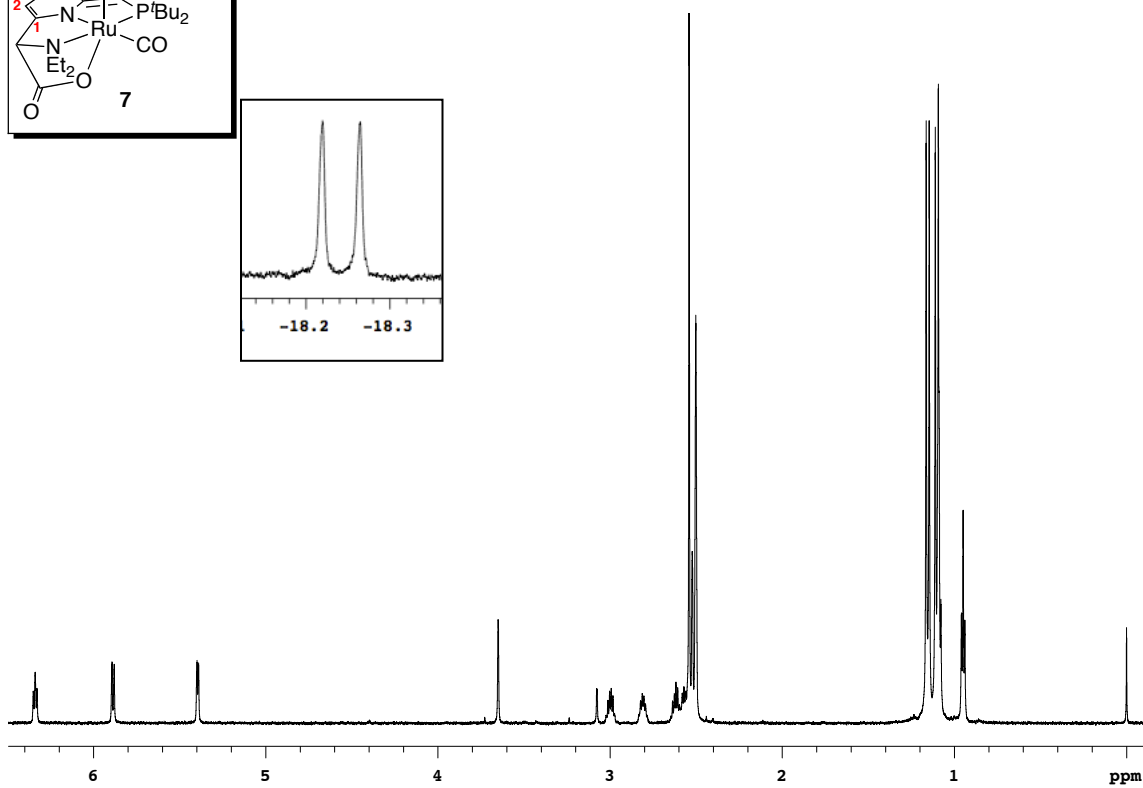
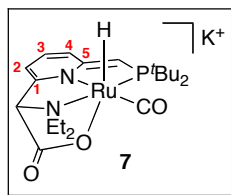
$^{13}\text{C}\{^1\text{H}\}$  NMR (DMSO- $d_6$ ): d 9.27 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 9.62 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 29.68 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 5.6$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 30.33 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 2.9$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 34.20 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 32.9$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 37.73 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 13.6$  Hz, PC(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>), 46.33 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 47.20 (s, NCH<sub>2</sub>CH<sub>3</sub>), 62.51 (m, **CHP/CDP\***), 78.27 (s, CHNCO<sub>2</sub>), 96.38 (s, **C2**), 109.85 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 16.1$  Hz, **C4**), 130.82 (s, **C3**), 153.60 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 1.8$  Hz, **C1**), 165.83 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 16.7$  Hz, **C5**), 171.94 (s, CO<sub>2</sub>), 209.08 (d,  $J_{\text{CP}} = 14.7$  Hz, Ru-CO).

\*Note: The **CHP** H is exchanging with D from DMSO- $d_6$  (full conversion of **CHP** to **CDP** in 2 hours at room temperature). This results in a lower peak intensity for **CHP** in the  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum, a multiplet for **CHP/CDP** in the  $^{13}\text{C}$  NMR spectrum, and reduced or no cross peak for correlations involving **CHP** in the 2D spectra. Scrambled DMSO can also be seen in the spectra.

### $^{31}\text{P}$ NMR Spectrum of 7 in $\text{DMSO-}d_6$

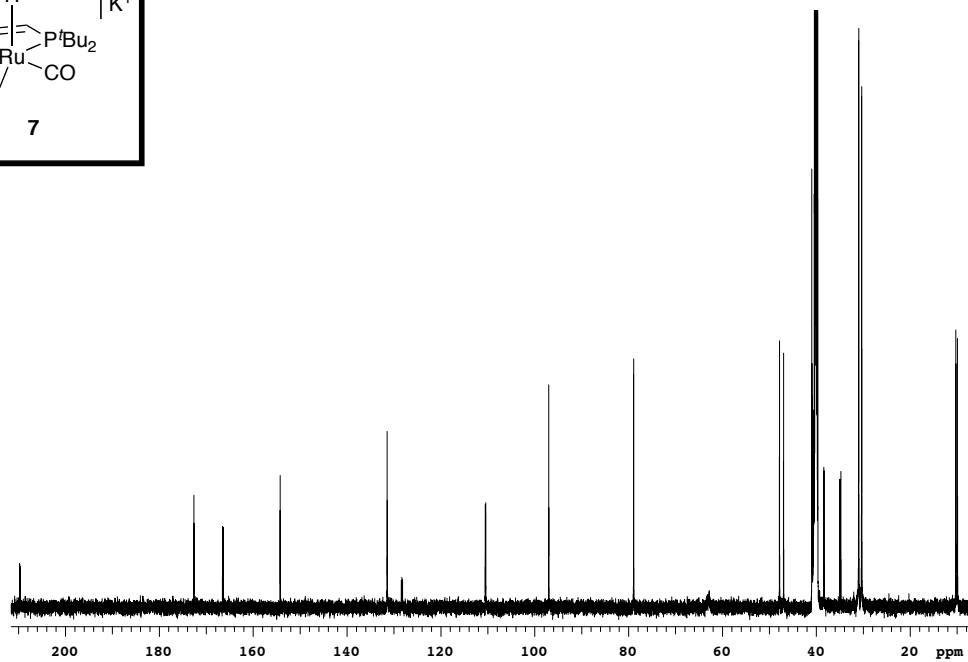
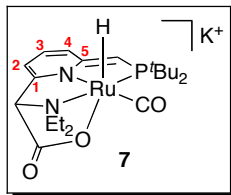


### $^1\text{H}$ NMR Spectrum of 7 in $\text{DMSO-}d_6$

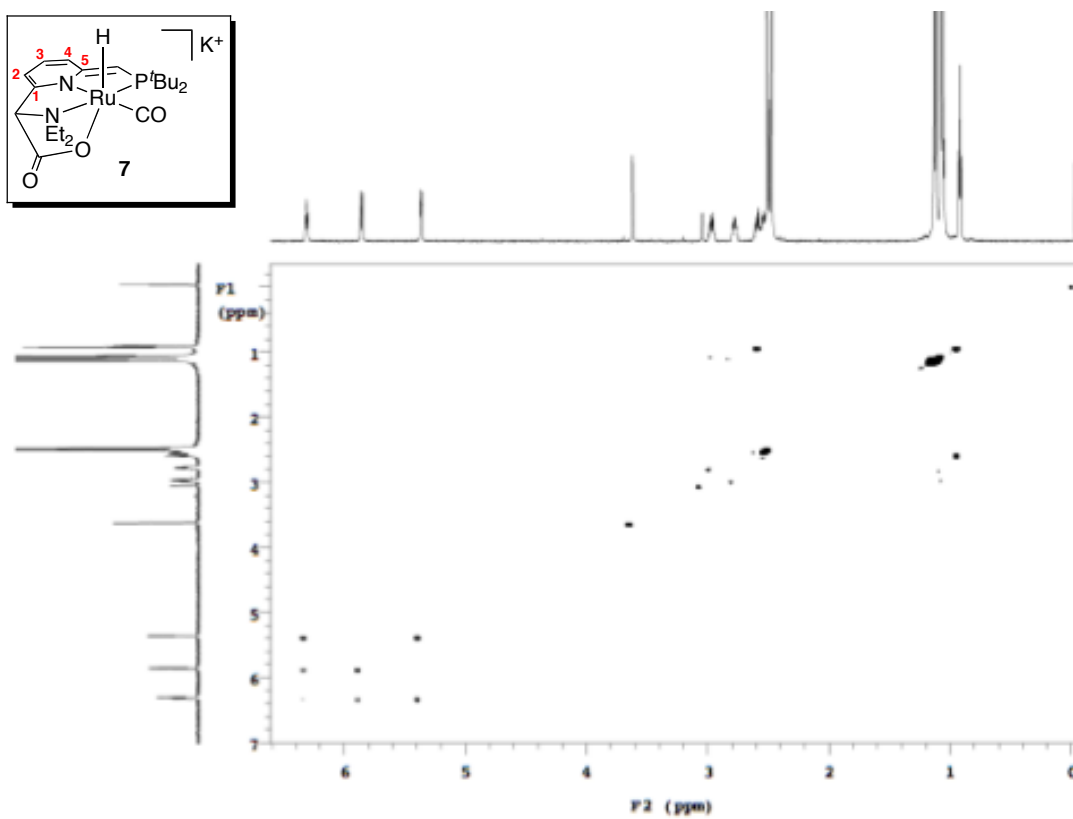
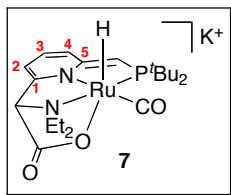




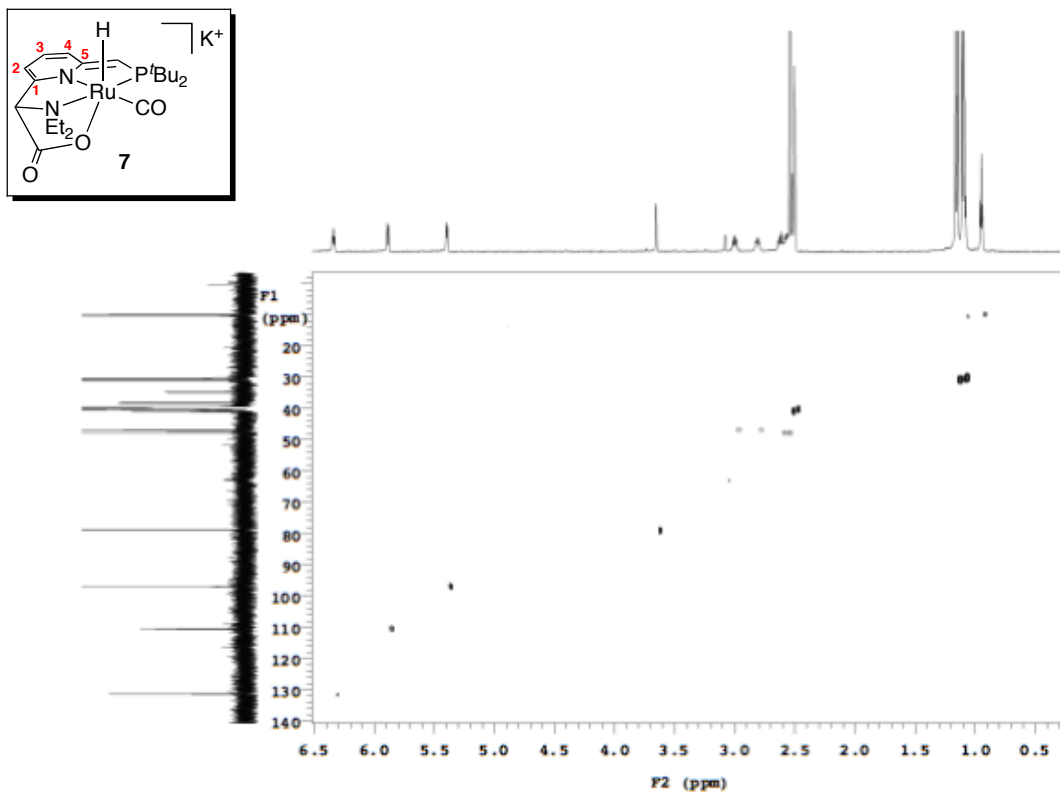
### $^{13}\text{C}$ NMR Spectrum of 7 in $\text{DMSO-}d_6$



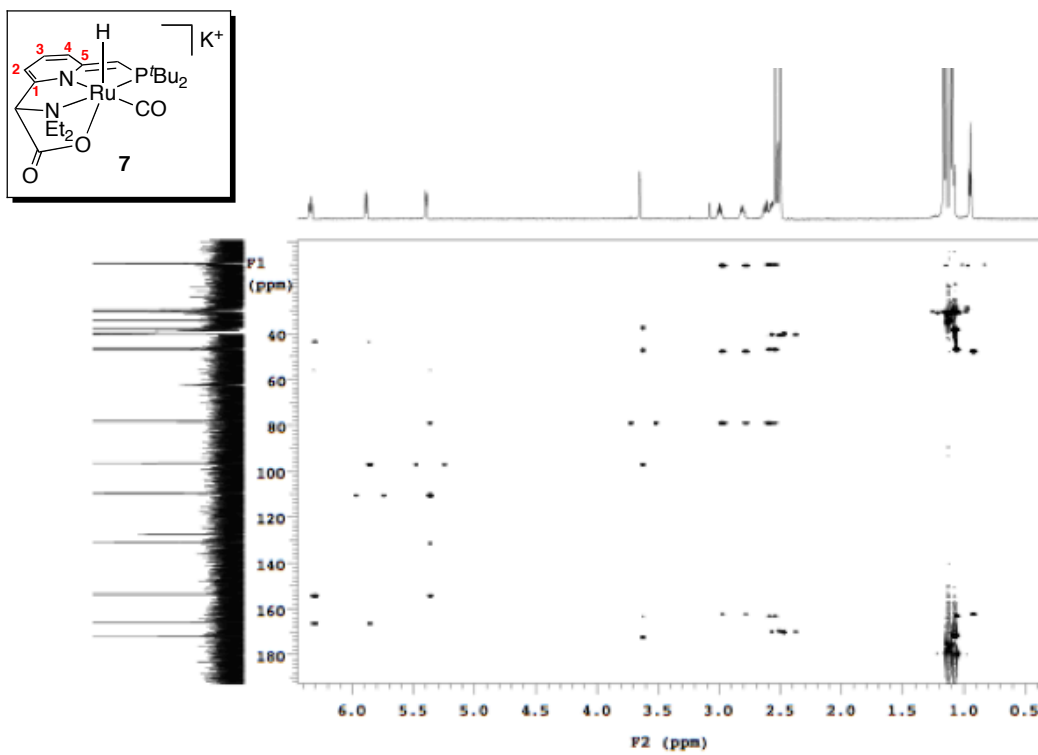
### $^1\text{H-}^1\text{H}$ gCOSY Spectrum of 7 in $\text{DMSO-}d_6$



**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHSQC Spectrum of 7 in  $\text{DMSO-}d_6$**



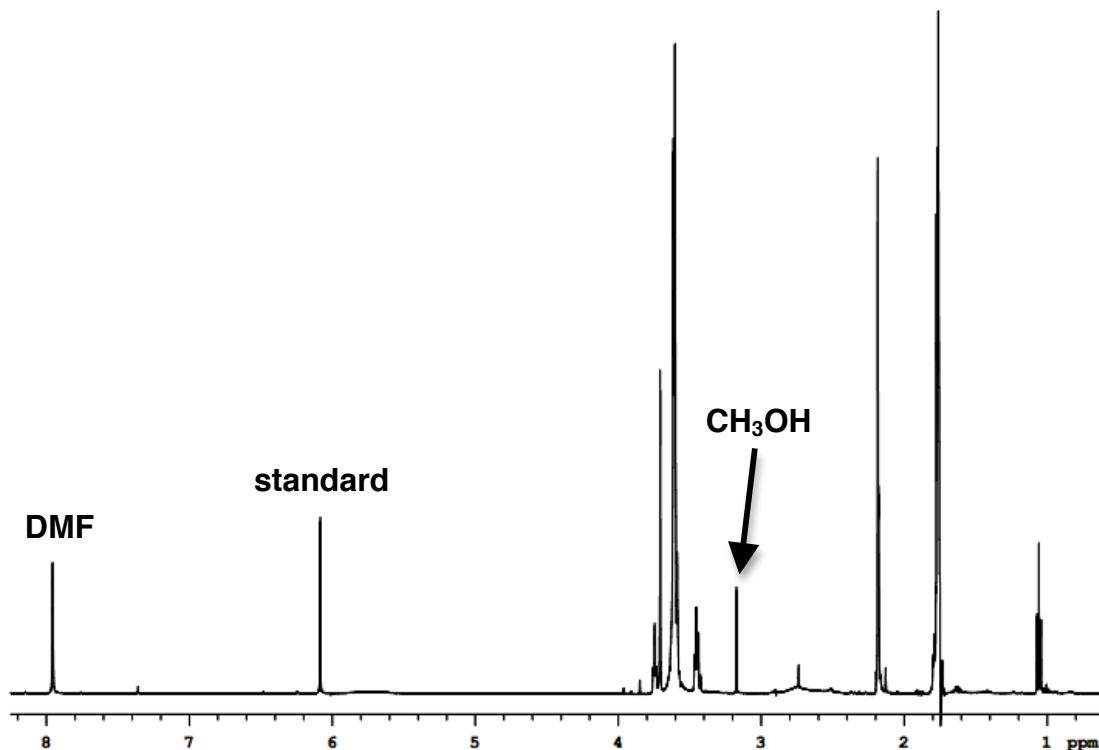
**$^1\text{H}$ - $^{13}\text{C}$  gHMBC Spectrum of 7 in  $\text{DMSO-}d_6$**



### ***III. Experimental Details for Amide Intermediate Cascade System***

#### ***A. Procedure for Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (Table 4.6 and Table 4.7)***

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, Ru catalyst (0.0059 mmol, 1 mol%) was dissolved in 2 mL of a solution of NHMe<sub>2</sub> in THF (4.6 M, 9.2 mmol, 1600 equiv. relative to Ru), and was added to the metal well of the pressure vessel along with a Teflon octagon magnetic stirbar (5/16 x 1/2 in.). The vessel was sealed and removed from the dry box, where it was then pressurized with 1 bar CO<sub>2</sub> followed immediately by 50 bar H<sub>2</sub>. The reaction was heated at 70 °C for 1 hour before it was ramped to 135 °C for 18 hours (using Specview software, initial set temperature = 38 °C and 92 °C respectively; this was done to prevent over-shooting the desired temperature) at a stir rate of 800 RPM, and then was allowed to cool to room temperature. The vessel was slowly vented using a metering valve through a LN<sub>2</sub>-cooled trap. Once the vessel reached atmospheric pressure, the trap was connected to a Schlenk line and the entire system was placed under vacuum, and the liquid contents of the pressure vessel were collected in the trap. The trap was disconnected from the Schlenk line, and allowed to warm to room temperature. 1,3,5-trimethoxybenzene (0.178 mmol, 300 μL of 0.6 M solution in DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub>) was added as an internal <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard, and the contents of the trap were rinsed with DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub>. 50 μL of this solution was then added to an NMR tube, diluted with DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub>, and acidified to a pH of 2. The mixture was analyzed by <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectroscopy (see Figure 4.11).

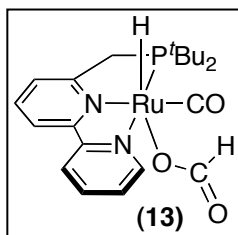


**Figure 4.11.** Representative  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum for Analysis of  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  and DMF in  $\text{CO}_2$  Hydrogenation Experiment. NMR experimental details: 10 s relaxation delay, 4 scans acquired, solvent suppression of THF solvent peaks and  $\text{NH}_2\text{Me}_2\text{Cl}$ .

*E. Procedure for Reactivity of **10** with  $\text{CO}_2$  and  $\text{H}_2$*

*I. Synthesis and Characterization of Authentic Sample of **13***

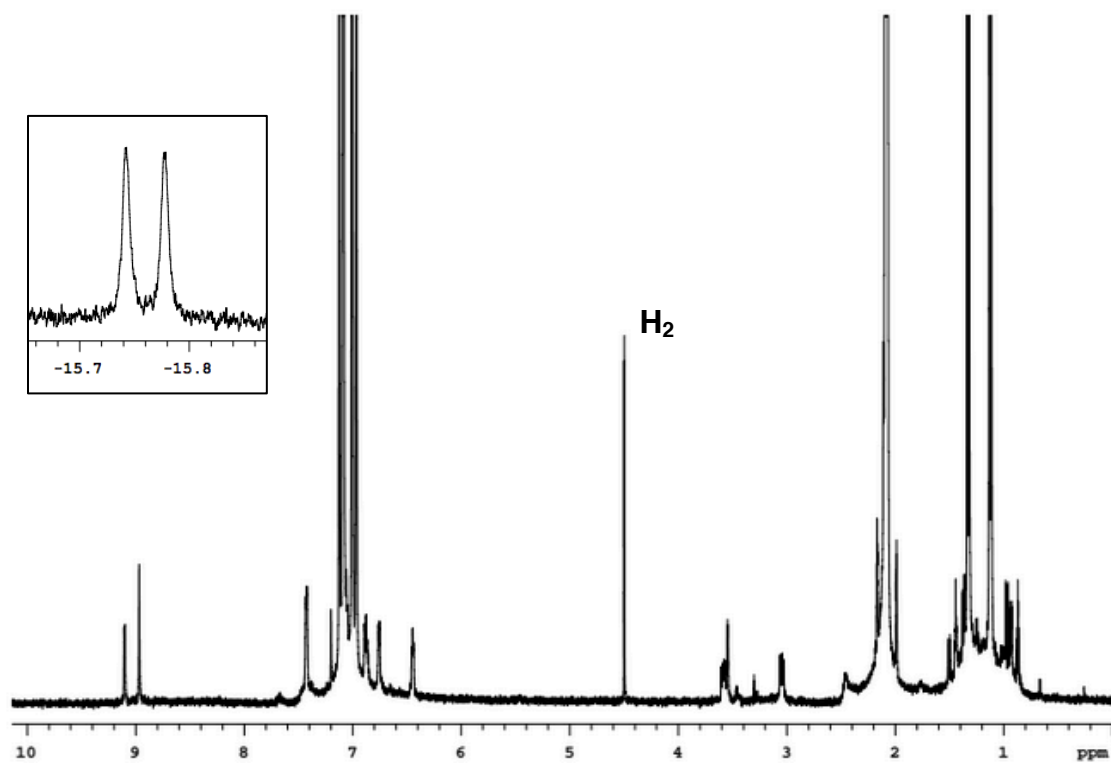
Upon mixing a solution of **10** (2 mg, 4.5  $\mu\text{mol}$ , 1 equiv.) in 0.45 mL toluene- $d_8$  with FA (1  $\mu\text{L}$ , 0.025 mmol, 6 equiv.) in a J-Young NMR tube, a color change from green/black to red/orange was observed, and red solid precipitated out. An initial  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired at room temperature revealing two Ru-H species (Ru-H peaks:  $-15.77$  ppm, br d;  $-16.52$  ppm, br s) where all of the peaks were broad. The NMR spectrometer was then warmed up to  $80^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 minutes. Upon cooling back to room temperature, a dark brown precipitate had formed and no FA remained in the spectrum. Instead,  $\text{H}_2$  was observed, indicating that decomposition of FA to  $\text{CO}_2$  and  $\text{H}_2$  had occurred.<sup>32</sup> As shown in Figure 4.14, peaks indicative of complex **13** are shown in the  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum and the gHSQCAD spectrum (Figure 4.13). Note: see Chapter 3 for details on experimental details and analysis for experiment with **2**.



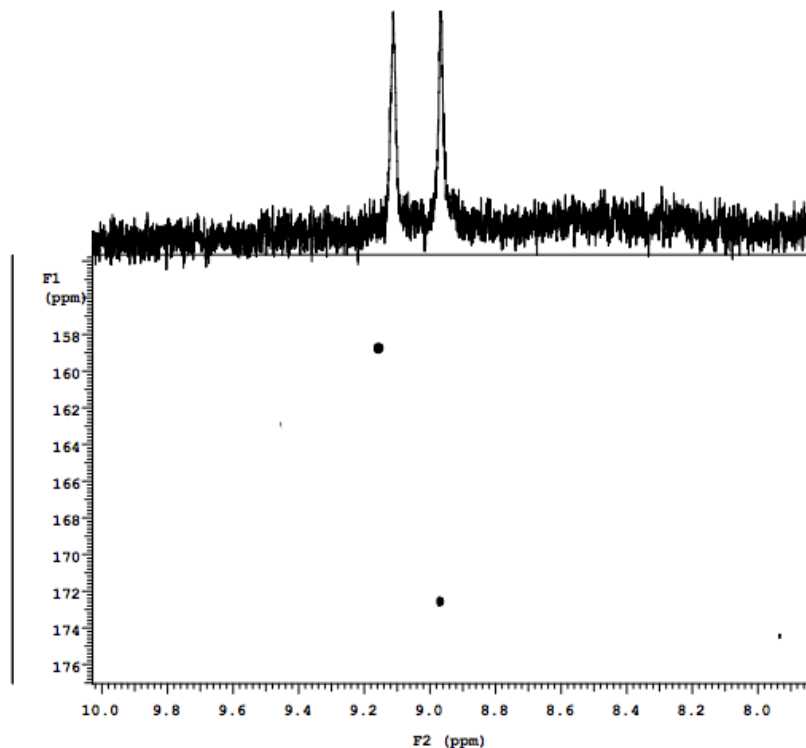
*Diagnostic peaks:*

$^1\text{H}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $\delta$  -15.76 (d,  $J_{\text{HP}} = 25.2$  Hz, 1H, Ru-*H*), 8.97 (br s, 1H, *H*COO), 9.16 (br s, 1H, bipyridine-*H*).

$^{13}\text{C}$  NMR (toluene- $d_8$ ):  $\delta$  158.76 (s, bipyridine-*C*), 172.58 (s, *H*COO).

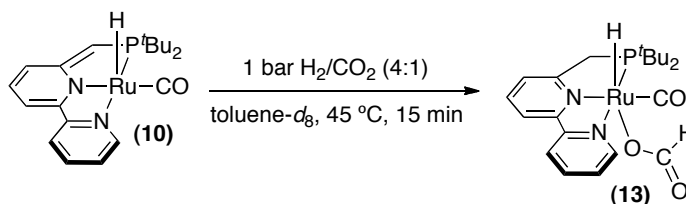


**Figure 4.12.**  $^1\text{H}$  NMR Spectrum of **13**: Reaction of **10** with FA

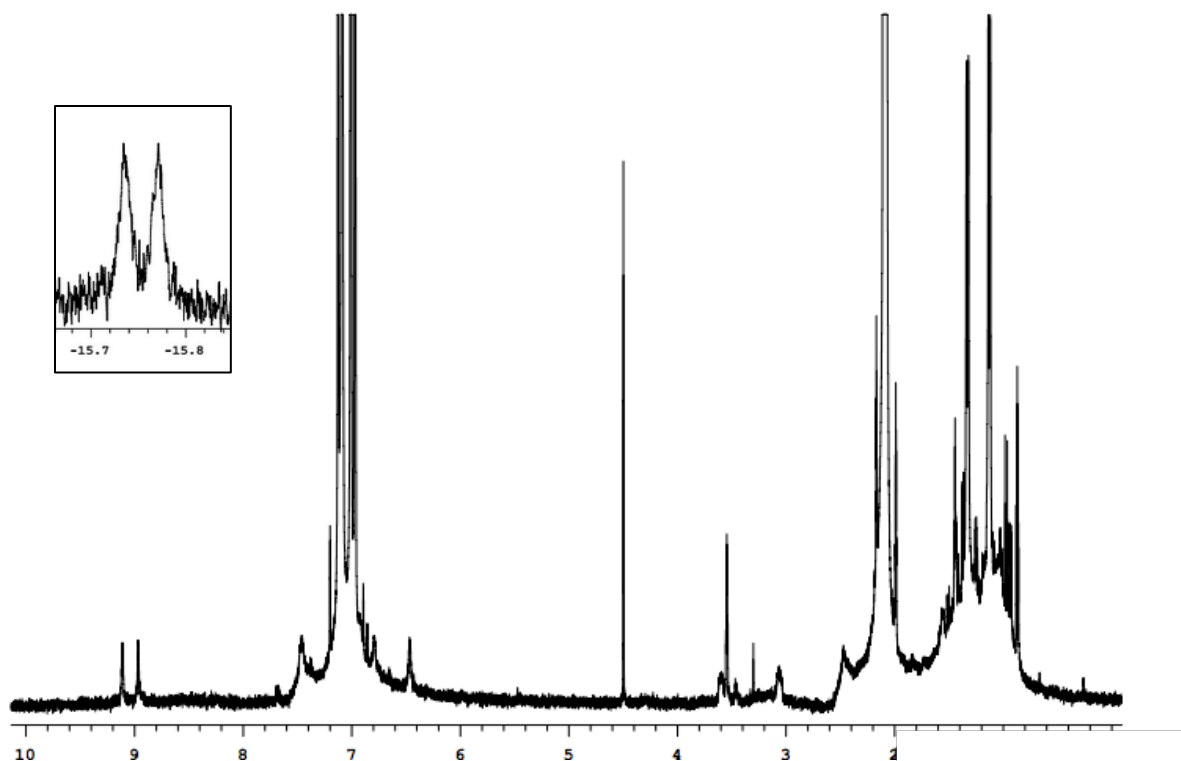


**Figure 4.13.** gHSQCAD Spectrum of **13**: Reaction of **10** with FA. Experimental details: Band selected: 140-180 ppm,  $J_{\text{CH}} = 220$  Hz.

## II. Reaction of **10** with $\text{CO}_2$ and $\text{H}_2$



In an  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box, **10** (2.5 mg, 5.6  $\mu\text{mol}$ ) and 0.45 mL of toluene- $d_8$  were added to a J-young tube. The solution was frozen in  $\text{LN}_2$ , the  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere was removed, the tube was sealed while the solution thawed, and 1 bar  $\text{H}_2/\text{CO}_2$  (4:1) was then introduced. An initial  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum was acquired at room temperature revealing two Ru-H species (Ru-H peaks:  $-15.76$  ppm, br d;  $-16.52$  ppm, br s) where all of the peaks were broad. The tube was then heated to  $45$  °C in the NMR instrument and cooled back down to room temperature where a dark brown dark precipitate had formed. The complex that remained in solution is shown in Figure 4.14 in a  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum.



**Figure 4.14.** <sup>1</sup>H NMR Spectrum of **13**: Reaction of **10** with H<sub>2</sub>/CO<sub>2</sub>

#### 4.6 References

1. Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Cascade Catalysis for the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 18122.
2. Munshi, P.; Main, A. D.; Linehan, J. C.; Tai, C.-C.; Jessop, P. G. Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide Catalyzed by Ruthenium Trimethylphosphine Complexes: The Accelerating Effect of Certain Alcohols and Amines. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2002**, *124*, 7963.
3. For catalytic results: Zhang, J.; Leitus, G.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Efficient Homogeneous Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters to Alcohols. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2006**, *45*, 1113; (b) For synthetic procedure: Zhang, G.; Leitus, Y.; Milstein, Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Facile Conversion of Alcohols into Esters and Dihydrogen Catalyzed by New Ruthenium Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 10840.
4. CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to formic acid and/or formate salt: (a) Schaub, T.; Paciello, R. A. A Process for the Synthesis of Formic Acid by CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation: Thermodynamic Aspects and the Role of CO. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2011**, *50*, 7278; (b) Wesselbaum, S.; Hintermair, U.; Leitner, W. Continuous-Flow Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Pure Formic Acid using an Integrated scCO<sub>2</sub> Process with Immobilized Catalyst and Base. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2012**, *51*, 8585; (c) Zhang, Z.; Xie, Y.; Li, W.; Hu, S.; Song, J.; Jiang, T.; Han, B. Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide is Promoted by a Task-Specific

Ionic Liquid. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2008**, *47*, 1127; (d) Leitner, W. Carbon Dioxide as a Raw Material: The Synthesis of Formic Acid and Its Derivatives from CO. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **1995**, *34*, 2207; (e) Jessop, P. G.; Ikariya, T.; Noyori, R. Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide. *Chem. Rev.* **1995**, *95*, 259; (f) Jessop, P. G. Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide. In *Handbook of Homogeneous Hydrogenation*; Wiley-VCH: Weinheim, Germany, 2007; p 489; (g) Jessop, P. G.; Joo, F.; Tai, C.-C. Recent Advances in the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide. *Coord. Chem. Rev.* **2004**, *248*, 2425; (h) Wang, W.; Wang, S.; Ma, X.; Gong, J. Recent Advances in Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide. *Chem. Soc. Rev.* **2011**, *40*, 3703; (i) Jeletic, M. S.; Mock, M. T.; Appel, A. M.; Linehan, J. C. A Cobalt-Based Catalyst for the Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> under Ambient Conditions. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* Article, **2013**, *135*, 11533; (j) Langer, R.; Diskin-Posner, Y.; Leitner, G.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Low-Pressure Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide Catalyzed by an Iron Pincer Complex Exhibiting Noble Metal Activity. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2011**, *50*, 9948.

5. Werkmeister, S.; Junge, K.; Beller, M. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carboxylic Acid Esters, Amides, and Nitriles with Homogeneous Catalysis. *Org. Process Res. Dev.* **2014**, *18*, 289.

6. Tanaka, R.; Yamashita, M.; Nozaki, K. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide using Ir(III)-Pincer Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2009**, *131*, 14168.

7. Computational studies on similar systems suggest that the most likely mechanism involves Ru bound to a tridentate pincer ligand (instead of featuring hemilability of the pincer ligand). See also ref 8.

8. (a) For a computational study on CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation with **1** see: Li, J.; Yoshizawa, K. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide with a Highly Active Hydride on Ir(III)-Pincer Complex: Mechanism for CO<sub>2</sub> Insertion and Nature of Metal-Hydride Bond. *Bull. Chem. Soc. Jpn.* **2011**, *84*, 1039; (b) For a computational study on hydrogenation of dimethyl carbonate with **2** see: Yang, X. *ACS Catal.* **2012**, *2*, 964.

9. In Chapter 3 (Scheme 3.14) **2** was treated with H<sub>2</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub> at 120 °C, whereby a reverse in selectivity for **5:6** was observed with <5% yield of **5** and 95% yield of **6**. These data demonstrate that temperature plays an important role in the product distribution for this transformation.

10. For analogous FePNP complex see: Zell, T.; Butschke, B.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Efficient Hydrogen Liberation from Formic Acid Catalyzed by a Well-Defined Iron Pincer Complex under Mild Conditions. *Chem. Eur. J.* **2013**, *19*, 8068.

11. For details on the synthesis and characterization of **6**: Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Role of a Noninnocent Pincer Ligand in the Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> at (PNN)Ru(H)(CO). *Organometallics* **2012**, *31*, 4643.



12. For binding of CO<sub>2</sub> at a related RuPNP complex see: Vogt, M.; Gargir, M.; Iron, M. A.; Diskin-Posner, Y.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. A New Mode of Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> by Metal-Ligand Cooperation with Reversible C-C and M-O Bond Formation at Ambient Temperature. *Chem. Eur. J.* **2012**, *18*, 9194.
13. For binding of other carbonyl compounds at **2** see: Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Reversible Carbon-Carbon Bond Formation between Carbonyl Compounds and a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *Chem. Commun.* **2013**, *49*, 7147.
14. Szmant, H. H. *Organic Building Blocks of the Chemical Industry*; Wiley: New York, 1989, p. 222.
15. Control reactions were performed to probe the direct hydrogenation of K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> and KHCO<sub>3</sub> to HCOOK (*in the absence* of CO<sub>2</sub>) catalyzed by **2**. It was determined that a TON of <5 for K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> and 65 for KHCO<sub>3</sub> could be detected under the standard conditions “a” described in **Table 4.1**.
16. This value assumes that both K<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> and KHCO<sub>3</sub> can act as bases in the reaction.
17. (a) Federsel, C.; Ziebart, C.; Jackstell, R.; Baumann, W.; Beller, M. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide and Bicarbonates with a Well-Defined Cobalt Dihydrogen Complex. *Chem. Eur. J.* **2012**, *18*, 72; (b) Federsel, C.; Boddien, A.; Jackstell, R.; Jennerjahn, R.; Dyson, P. J.; Scopelliti, R.; Laurenczy, G.; Beller, M. A Well-Defined Iron Catalyst for the Reduction of Bicarbonates and Carbon Dioxide to Formates, Alkyl Formates, and Formamides. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2010**, *49*, 9777; (c) Ziebart, C.; Federsel, C.; Anbarasan, P.; Jackstell, R.; Baumann, W.; Spannenberg, A.; Beller, M. Well-Defined Iron Catalyst for Improved Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide and Bicarbonates. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2012**, *134*, 20701.
18. In all cases, the TOF was calculated using the number of turnovers of formate detected at ~35% conversion. The time required to reach ~35% conversion varied with the catalyst and conditions. Importantly, 35% conversion represents 35% of the maximum observed conversion rather than 35% of the maximum possible conversion.
19. Alternative structures for **8** and **9** involve dissociation of the hemilabile NEt<sub>2</sub> arm, where the anionic oxygen tethered to the ligand could then coordinate to the Ru metal center. However, we cannot determine which structure is the preferred one given our data.
20. The product was isolated in 89% yield, but the isolated material contained ~10% of starting material **6** (presumably generated by protonation).
21. The low yield is thought to be due to the water sensitivity of **7**.

22. (a) Jessop, P. G.; Hsiao, Y.; Ikariya, T.; Noyori, R. Homogeneous Catalysis in Supercritical Fluids: Hydrogenation of Supercritical Carbon Dioxide to Formic Acid, Alkyl Formates, and Formamides. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **1996**, *118*, 344; (b) Kröcher, O.; Köppel, R. A.; and Baiker, A. Highly Active Ruthenium Complexes with Bidentate Phosphine Ligands for the Solvent-Free Catalytic Synthesis of *N,N*-Dimethylformamide and Methyl Formate. *Chem. Commun.* **1997**, 453.
23. (a) For complex **10**: Balaraman, E.; Gnanaprakasam, B.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Milstein, D. Direct Hydrogenation of Amides to Alcohols and Amines under Mild Conditions. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2010**, *132*, 16756; (b) for analogue of **10**: Barrios-Francisco, R.; Balaraman, E.; Diskin-Posner, Y.; Leitus, G.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Milstein, D. PNN Ruthenium Pincer Complexes Based on Phosphinated 2,2'-Dipyridinemethane and 2,2'-Oxobispyridine. Metal-Ligand Cooperation in Cyclometalation and Catalysis. *Organometallics* **2013**, *32*, 2973.
24. For **12**: John, J. M.; Bergens, S. H. A Highly Active Catalyst for the Hydrogenation of Amides to Alcohols and Amines. *Angew. Chem. Int. Ed.* **2011**, *50*, 10377.
25. Núñez Magro, A. A.; Eastham, G. R.; Cole-Hamilton, D. J. The Synthesis of Amines by the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of Secondary and Primary Amides. *Chem. Commun.* **2007**, 3154.
26. Balaraman, E.; Gunanathan, C.; Zhang, J.; Shimon, L. J. W.; Milstein, D. Efficient Hydrogenation of Organic Carbonates, Carbamates and Formates Indicates Alternative Routes to Methanol Based on CO<sub>2</sub> and CO. *Nature Chemistry* **2011**, *3*, 609.
27. For catalytic results with **11**: Kuriyama, W.; Matsumoto, T.; Ogata, O.; Ino, Y.; Aoki, K.; Tanaka, S.; Ishida, K.; Kobayashi, T.; Sayo, N.; Saito, T. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters. Development of an Efficient Catalyst and Processes for Synthesising (R)-1,2-Propanediol and 2-(1-Menthoxy)ethanol. *Org. Process Res. Dev.* **2012**, *16*, 166.
28. (a) Dub, P. A.; Ikariya, T. Catalytic Reductive Transformations of Carboxylic and Carbonic Acid Derivatives Using Molecular Hydrogen. *ACS Catal.* **2012**, *2*, 1718. (b) Greenberg, A.; Chiu, Y.-Y.; Johnson, J. L.; Liebman, J. F. The Resonance Energy of Amides, the Structure of Aziridinone, and Its Relationship to Other Strained Lactams. *Structural Chemistry* **1991**, *2*, 117.
29. An additional difference in reaction conditions between Table 4.4 and the reported procedure is that 4 mol% of strong base KN[(SiCH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>Si]<sub>2</sub>NK was required for appreciable turnover.
30. This peak likely corresponds to Ru-CO<sub>2</sub> adduct on the P-side of **10**. <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum of **10** treated with CO<sub>2</sub> in THF-*d*<sub>8</sub> provided a spectrum with broad peaks, and a broad s at -16.83 ppm.
31. Peaks in <sup>1</sup>H NMR spectrum at 45 °C were very broad.

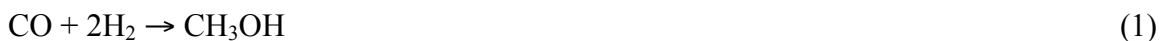
32. At the end of the reaction (after heating to 80 °C), no FA was observed in the spectrum, and instead H<sub>2</sub> was present. This indicates that **10** acts as a catalyst to facilitate the decomposition of FA into H<sub>2</sub> and CO<sub>2</sub>. See the following for a review on similar reports of catalytic decomposition of FA: Loges, B.; Boddien, A.; Gärtner, F.; Junge, H.; Beller, M. Catalytic Generation of Hydrogen from Formic Acid and its Derivatives: Useful Hydrogen Storage Materials. *Top. Catal.* **2010**, *53*, 902.
33. Excerpts of Chapter 4 reprinted with permission from Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Catalytic CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate by a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *ACS Catal.* **2013**, *3*, 2412. Copyright 2013. American Chemical Society.
34. Mainz, V. V.; Andersen, R. A. Preparation of RuCH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>3</sub>Cl, Ru(CH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>)<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>, and Rh<sub>2</sub>(CH<sub>2</sub>PMe<sub>2</sub>)<sub>2</sub>(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>4</sub> and Their Reactions with Hydrogen. *Organometallics* **1984**, *3*, 675
35. Young, R.; Wilkinson, G. 85. Dihydrotetrakis(triphenylphosphine)-Ruthenium(II) *Inorg. Synth.* **1990**, *28*, 337.

## CHAPTER 5

### Cascade Homogeneous and Heterogeneous Catalysis for the Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide to Methanol

#### 5.1 Introduction

Anthropogenic CO<sub>2</sub> emissions have begun to offset the natural carbon cycle and are a significant contributing factor to global warming and climate change.<sup>1</sup> For this reason, mitigating CO<sub>2</sub> emissions is an important challenge to be faced in coming decades as the global population continues to grow. One approach to reducing atmospheric CO<sub>2</sub> concentrations is to use abundantly available CO<sub>2</sub> as a C1 building block to synthesize more valuable commodity chemicals. An example of a desirable target commodity chemical is methanol, which has a current global demand of 30 million metric tonnes and serves as an important chemical feedstock,<sup>2</sup> as well as a potential gasoline replacement.<sup>3</sup> Methanol is currently produced from methane-derived synthesis gas (syngas), or CO and H<sub>2</sub>, from which the synthesis (equation 1) requires elevated temperatures (220–270 °C) and pressures (50–100 bar) with a Cu/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO heterogeneous catalyst.<sup>4</sup> However, there is also precedent for synthesizing CH<sub>3</sub>OH from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub> (equation 2) using similar Cu catalysts. A pilot plant scale operation for CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH was established using the heterogeneous catalyst Cu/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO/ZrO<sub>2</sub>/Ga<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> at 250 °C, thus demonstrating the viability for this process.<sup>5</sup>

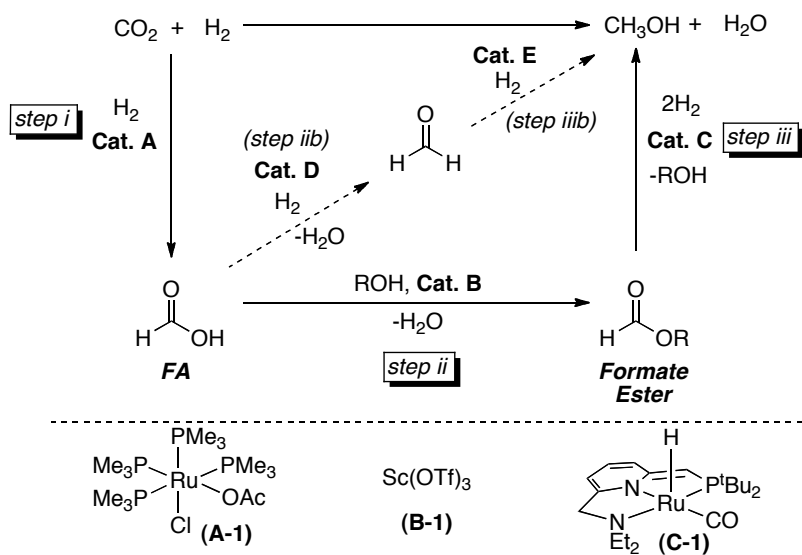


Examining the thermodynamics of equation 2, reveals that this reaction is entropically disfavored with  $\Delta S^\circ = -97.8 \text{ cal mol}^{-1} \text{ K}^{-1}$ . Operating at high temperatures with

a negative entropy of a reaction magnifies a negative  $T\Delta S$  term, thus disfavoring the overall reaction, where  $\Delta G^\circ = \Delta H^\circ - T\Delta S^\circ$  and  $\Delta G^\circ = 0$  at 47 °C. This negative affect on the reaction can further be demonstrated by considering the equilibrium constant at 250 °C where  $K_{eq} = 1 \times 10^{-8}$ . Therefore, it is desirable to conduct this reaction at lower temperatures in order to achieve an overall higher theoretical yield of methanol. However, reducing the reaction temperature below 220 °C is kinetically undesirable when using reported heterogeneous catalysts and results in low reaction rates.<sup>4</sup>

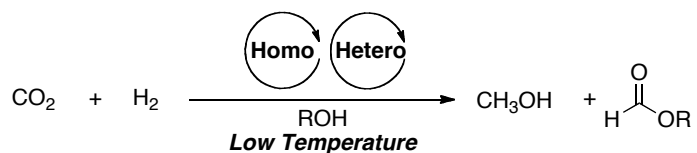
In order to address this challenge, we implemented homogeneous catalysis for this reaction, where this system operates at lower reaction temperatures. The cascade system shown in Scheme 5.1 is the first example demonstrating homogeneously catalyzed hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH. Multiple homogeneous catalysts are employed, where a combination of **A-1**, **B-1**, and **C-1** were most successful operating at 135 °C.<sup>6</sup> The first step entails conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to formic acid (FA) using catalyst **A** (step i). This step is followed by an exothermic esterification reaction catalyzed by **B** (step ii), forming a formate ester. The ester is hydrogenated using catalyst **C** and H<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH and the corresponding ester-derived alcohol (ROH, step iii). Using this system, a TON (turnover number) of 25 was obtained for CH<sub>3</sub>OH.

**Scheme 5.1.** Cascade System for CO<sub>2</sub> Conversion to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



Employing homogeneous catalysts for this reaction provided a route to low temperature CH<sub>3</sub>OH synthesis; however, a major challenge for this cascade system was catalyst and reaction component incompatibilities (e.g. C-1 with CO<sub>2</sub>).<sup>7</sup> In an attempt to address this incompatibility, heterogeneous catalysts were considered for substitution into the cascade system. The primary limitation for using heterogeneous catalysts at low temperatures is the rate of the reaction is substantially reduced. To overcome sluggish reaction rates: i) the rate-determining step was identified for the heterogeneous catalyst, ii) a homogeneous catalyst capable of performing the rate determining step at low temperatures was selected; and iii) the homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysts were combined to perform catalysis in tandem (Scheme 5.2). Using this approach, a variety of homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysts were tested together in this cascade system. Furthermore, an added benefit of this approach is that new chemical pathways otherwise not feasible using solely homogeneous catalysts are now available. For example, direct hydrogenation of FA to formaldehyde (Scheme 5.1 step iib) using homogeneous catalysts is not known; however, this reactivity has been demonstrated at heterogeneous Cu surfaces.<sup>8</sup> Hydrogenation of formaldehyde to CH<sub>3</sub>OH (step iiib) would complete the cycle, where both homogeneous and heterogeneous systems are preceded for the transformation.

**Scheme 5.2.** Cascade Homogeneously and Heterogeneously Catalyzed Conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH



## 5.2 Literature Reported Heterogeneous Catalysts for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH

Commercially available heterogeneous Cu catalysts reported for CO<sub>2</sub> and formate ester hydrogenation were evaluated for the cascade conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at 135 °C, using ethanol (EtOH) as solvent, 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub>, and 30 bar H<sub>2</sub>. This work was conducted in collaboration with Yuan Chen, a graduate student in UM Chemical

Engineering. Yuan prepared all of the heterogeneous catalysts for these studies. Prior to use, the commercial heterogeneous materials were reduced from Cu–O to Cu<sup>0</sup> through treatment with H<sub>2</sub> at elevated temperatures (between 200–210 °C). Furthermore, in order to calculate the turnover number (TON) when using a heterogeneous catalyst, a value representing the number of active sites for each catalyst was required. These values were estimated for each catalyst using CO or N<sub>2</sub>O uptake studies.<sup>10</sup>

As shown in Table 5.1, **Cu/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO (Cu/Al/ZnO)**, an analogous material to that used industrially to produce CH<sub>3</sub>OH from syngas, yielded a TON of just 2 for the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH at 135 °C (entry 1). This is likely due to reduced kinetics at this lower temperature. Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> has been demonstrated as a hydrogenation catalyst for formate esters<sup>11</sup> and CO<sub>2</sub><sup>12</sup> and was shown to yield 33 turnovers for CH<sub>3</sub>OH and 24 turnovers of ethyl formate (EF) under the reaction conditions (entry 2). To test if steps iib and iiib (Figure 5.1) were operative, EtOH was removed from the system and dioxane was instead used as the reaction solvent. Under these conditions, a TON of just 8 was obtained (entry 3), indicating that ethyl formate is likely an important intermediate in this system.

**Table 5.1.** Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with Commercially Available Cu Catalysts

$$\text{CO}_2 + \text{H}_2 \xrightarrow[\text{EtOH, 135 }^\circ\text{C, 16 h}]{\text{Cu Cat. (0.0126 mmol)}} \text{CH}_3\text{OH} + \text{H}-\overset{\text{O}}{\parallel}{\text{C}}-\text{OEt}$$

10 bar      30 bar

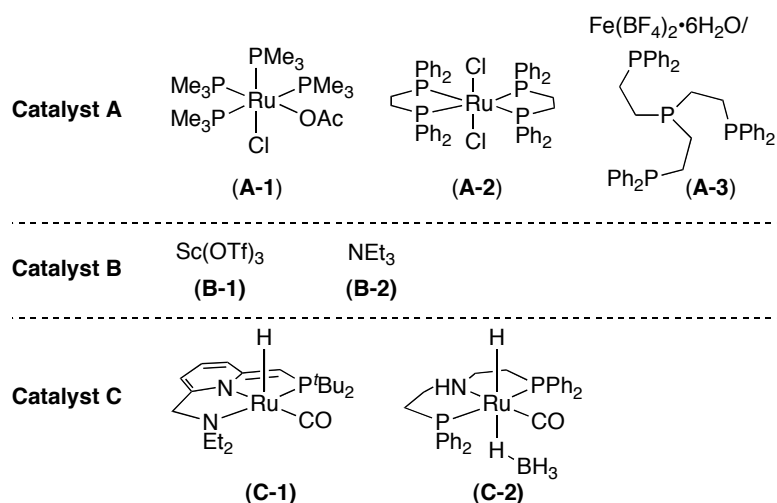
Entry <sup>a</sup>	Catalyst	Active Sites <sup>b</sup> (mmol/g)	Modified Conditions	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON EF
1	<b>33 wt% Cu/Al/ZnO</b>	0.133	--	2	5
2 <sup>c</sup>	<b>36 wt% Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub></b>	0.053	--	33	24
3	<b>36 wt% Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub></b>	0.053	dioxane	8	n/a

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), **Cu catalyst** (0.0126 mmol active sites), EtOH (1.5 mL), 135 °C, 16 h; <sup>b</sup> Active sites per volume of weight of material approximated through surface CO adsorption studies; <sup>c</sup> Dioxane (1.5 mL) was used instead of EtOH.

### 5.3 Tandem Homogeneous and Heterogeneous Catalysis

Homogeneous catalysts shown in Figure 5.1 were previously tested as catalysts for the homogeneously catalyzed cascade hydrogenation system (Figure 5.1). Ru and Fe complexes/systems **A-1–A-3** have been reported to catalyze the conversion of CO<sub>2</sub> to FA

and formate esters (step i and step i/ii),<sup>13</sup> **B-1** and **B-2** are both effective at catalyzing the conversion of FA to EF (step ii)<sup>14</sup>, and **C-1** and **C-2** have been demonstrated as catalysts for both step i<sup>15</sup> and step iii<sup>16</sup>. A variety of combinations of these homogeneous catalysts were tested herein with different heterogeneous catalysts in the cascade CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation system. Again, the heterogeneous catalysts were prepared by Yuan Chen in UM Chemical Engineering.



**Figure 5.1.** Homogeneous Catalysts for Application to the Cascade System

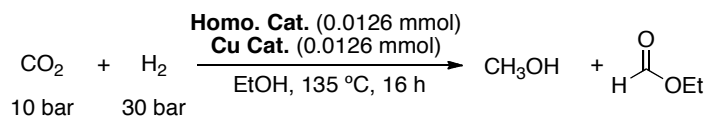
### 5.3.1 Commercial Heterogeneous Cu Catalysts

**Cu/Al/ZnO** performed poorly for hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH, yielding just 4 turnovers for CH<sub>3</sub>OH under the standard reaction conditions (Table 5.1, entry 1). Thus homogeneous catalysts were introduced to determine if a synergistic effect could be obtained. Hypothesizing that the slow step for this catalyst is formation of EF, **A-1** was introduced into the reaction conditions. Production of EF significantly increased (Table 5.2, entry 1, TON = 55 vs TON = 5 in Table 5.1, entry 1) when including this CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation catalyst; however, conversion to CH<sub>3</sub>OH was still low. To address this, ester hydrogenation catalyst **C-1** was added along with **A-1**; however, this resulted in a decrease in the amount of EF formed in the reaction and yielded no increase in CH<sub>3</sub>OH generation (entry 2). The combination of **C-1** and **Cu/Al/ZnO** provided the highest TON for CH<sub>3</sub>OH at 6; however, catalyst incompatibility does still seem to be an issue, as demonstrated by reduced turnover for EF (entry 3). **Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>** was also tested with **A-1**



(entry 4) and **C-1** (entry 5), but in both cases reduced yields of CH<sub>3</sub>OH and EF were observed compared with the unaided heterogeneous catalyst.

**Table 5.2.** Tandem Homogenous and Heterogeneous Catalysis: Commercial Cu Catalysts



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Homogeneous Catalyst(s)	Heterogeneous Catalyst	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON EF
1	<b>A-1</b>	<b>33 wt% Cu/Al/ZnO</b>	<1	55
2	<b>A-1/C-1</b>	<b>33 wt% Cu/Al/ZnO</b>	<1	16
3	<b>C-1</b>	<b>33 wt% Cu/Al/ZnO</b>	6	25
4	<b>A-1</b>	<b>36 wt% Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub></b>	<1	32
5 <sup>b</sup>	<b>C-1</b>	<b>36 wt% Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub></b>	2	39

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), **Cu catalyst** (0.0126 mmol active sites), **A-1**, **B-1**, and/or **C-1** (0.0126 mmol), EtOH (1.5 mL), 135 °C, 16 h. <sup>b</sup>A separate batch of **Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>** was used for this entry.

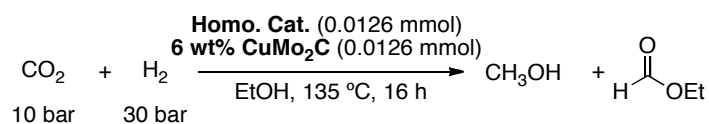
### 5.3.2 Mo<sub>2</sub>C Supported Metal Catalysts

Commercial Cu supported heterogeneous catalysts do show activity at lower temperatures (135 °C); however, they are prone to deactivation by components of homogeneous systems. Therefore, we aimed to identify heterogeneous catalysts that would be less prone to deactivation. Molybdenum carbide supported catalysts have been demonstrated to be catalytically active for hydrogenolysis reactions,<sup>17</sup> and furthermore have been reported to be more tolerant of catalyst poisons like H<sub>2</sub>S when compared with the Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> supported analogue in the Ni catalyzed hydrogenation of arenes.<sup>18</sup>

**CuMo<sub>2</sub>C** was prepared and evaluated for CO<sub>2</sub> conversion to CH<sub>3</sub>OH.<sup>19</sup> A turnover number<sup>20</sup> of 13 was observed for CH<sub>3</sub>OH and 6 for EF under our standard conditions at 135 °C (Table 5.3, entry 1). A variety of different homogeneous catalysts and systems for step i were tested (entries 2–4), where **A-1** resulted in an increase in yield for CH<sub>3</sub>OH with a TON = 16, accompanied by an increased turnover of EF (entry 2). It was previously demonstrated that combining **A-1** with **B-1** or **B-2** under similar conditions provided significant quantities of formate ester,<sup>6</sup> however, when tested in this system, reduced turnovers were observed (entries 5 and 7). In particular, **B-1** (Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub>)

significantly reduced catalytic activity. To address potential Cu deactivation by Sc, a solid supported Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub> was tested. While the deactivation was reduced, the overall yield did not improve (entry 6). **C-1** and **C-2** yielded similar activity to that of the **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C** alone (entries 8 and 9). Overall, moderate improvement in TON was observed when combining **A-1** with **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C**. Promisingly, minimal deactivation of the heterogeneous catalyst was observed when treating **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C** with a number of homogeneous catalysts.

**Table 5.3.** Tandem Homogenous and **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C** Catalysis



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Homogeneous Catalyst(s)	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON EF
1	--	13	6
2	<b>A-1</b>	16	13
3	<b>A-2</b>	4	2
4	<b>A-3</b>	3	2
5	<b>A-1 / B-1</b>	4	11
6 <sup>b</sup>	<b>A-1 / B-1 Polymer</b>	10	14
7 <sup>c</sup>	<b>B-2</b>	12	7
8	<b>C-1</b>	12	8
9	<b>C-2</b>	13	6

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), **Cu catalyst** (0.0126 mmol active sites), **A**, **B**, and/or **C** (0.0126 mmol), EtOH (1.5 mL), 135 °C, 16 h. <sup>b</sup> 0.5-1.5 mmol/g Sc(OTf)<sub>3</sub> on 30-60 mesh; <sup>c</sup> 115 equiv. **B-2**.

It has been reported that native Mo<sub>2</sub>C itself is reactive, where carbides can spontaneously oxidize in the presence of O<sub>2</sub>,<sup>21</sup> so as a control study the catalytic activity of **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** was tested for this reaction. Interestingly, the Mo<sub>2</sub>C native support was highly active under the reaction conditions, yielding a TON = 31 for CH<sub>3</sub>OH (Table 5.4, entry 1). However, upon adding **A-1** to improve generation of EF, substantial catalyst poisoning was observed (entry 2). Upon testing other metal supported Mo<sub>2</sub>C catalysts, Pd supported Mo<sub>2</sub>C<sup>19</sup> was found to yield similar activity to **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** (entry 3). Further compatibility tests with a variety of homogeneous catalysts, aimed at promoting steps i

and iii of the cascade system, still gave rise to catalyst poisoning (entries 4–7), albeit to a lesser degree than what was observed with **Mo<sub>2</sub>C**. The most successful combination of catalysts was **PdMo<sub>2</sub>C** with **A-1** (entry 4) or with **C-1** (entry 6), providing TONs of 21 and 22 for CH<sub>3</sub>OH, respectively.

**Table 5.4.** Tandem Homogenous and Heterogeneous Catalysis: Commercial Cu Catalysts

$$\text{CO}_2 \text{ (10 bar)} + \text{H}_2 \text{ (30 bar)} \xrightarrow[\text{EtOH, 135 }^\circ\text{C, 16 h}]{\text{Homo. Cat. (0.01 mmol) Mo}_2\text{C or PdMo}_2\text{C (0.01 mmol)}} \text{CH}_3\text{OH} + \text{H}-\overset{\text{O}}{\parallel}-\text{COEt}$$

Entry <sup>a</sup>	Homogeneous Catalyst(s)	Heterogeneous Catalyst	Modified Conditions	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON EF
1	--	<b>Mo<sub>2</sub>C (untreated)</b>	--	31	8
2	<b>A-1</b>	<b>Mo<sub>2</sub>C (untreated)</b>	--	7	9
3 <sup>b</sup>	--	<b>6 wt% PdMo<sub>2</sub>C</b>	--	31	7
4	<b>A-1</b>	<b>6 wt% PdMo<sub>2</sub>C</b>	--	21	9
5	<b>A-2</b>	<b>6 wt% PdMo<sub>2</sub>C</b>	--	9	4
6	<b>C-1</b>	<b>6 wt% PdMo<sub>2</sub>C</b>	--	22	10
7	<b>C-2</b>	<b>6 wt% PdMo<sub>2</sub>C</b>	--	18	10

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** or **PdMo<sub>2</sub>C** (0.01 mmol active sites), **A** or **C** (0.01 mmol), EtOH (1.5 mL), 135 °C, 16 h.

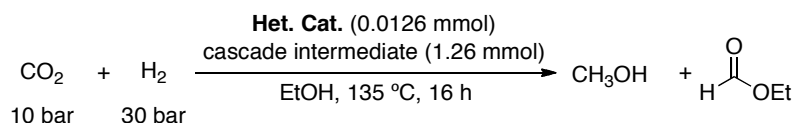
## 5.4 Additional Experiments

### 5.4.1 Influence of Supplemental Cascade Intermediate on CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation

Promising data was obtained when combining a homogeneous catalyst for step i with a heterogeneous function as a catalyst for steps ii and iii (e.g. Table 5.2, entry 3 and Table 5.3, entry 2). To obtain a better understanding of the influence that significantly increased rates of FA or EF production would have on the reaction, a study was conducted where these cascade intermediates (FA and EF) were added to a heterogeneously catalyzed reaction. With **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C** as the catalyst, 100 equivalents of FA was added at the onset of the reaction, and a TON of 32 for CH<sub>3</sub>OH and 14 for EF was observed (Table 5.5, entry 1). Importantly, the equilibrium for the reaction of catalyst with FA lies far towards CO<sub>2</sub>; thus as expected approximately 60% of the FA added underwent decarboxylation to form CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>.<sup>22</sup> Further testing the influence of adding EF at the onset of the reaction, provided 83 turnovers for CH<sub>3</sub>OH and 27 turnovers for EF (entry 2). Likewise, this experiment was repeated with **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** and similar results were

obtained (entry 3, TON = 92 for CH<sub>3</sub>OH). These results indicate that formation of EF during cascade catalysis largely influences the yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH, and that if more EF could be produced at a faster rate under catalytic conditions, the potential yield of CH<sub>3</sub>OH is high.

**Table 5.5.** Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to CH<sub>3</sub>OH with **CuMo<sub>2</sub>C**: Affect of Cascade Intermediate



Entry <sup>a</sup>	Heterogeneous Catalyst	Cascade Intermediate	TON CH <sub>3</sub> OH	TON EF
1	6 wt% CuMo <sub>2</sub> C	FA	32	14
2	6 wt% CuMo <sub>2</sub> C	EF	83	27 <sup>b</sup>
3	Mo <sub>2</sub> C (untreated)	EF	92	12 <sup>b</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Conditions: CO<sub>2</sub> (10 bar), H<sub>2</sub> (30 bar), CuMo<sub>2</sub>C (42 mg, 0.0126 mmol), EtOH (1.5 mL), FA or EF (1.26 mmol, 100 equiv. relative to CuMo<sub>2</sub>C), 135 °C, 16 h; <sup>b</sup> Represents summation of EF produced in the reaction and recovered EF.

## 5.5 Potential Deactivation Modes for Mo<sub>2</sub>C Heterogeneous Catalysts

The primary limitation to combining homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysis for the CO<sub>2</sub> hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH, is catalyst incompatibility. In order to understand potential deactivation pathways, the heterogeneous catalyst was collected and examined after the tandem homogeneously/heterogenously catalyzed reaction was complete. Through ICP (inductively coupled plasma) analysis of the atomic composition of the material, insight into modes of deactivation at the heterogeneous active sites could be evaluated.

After washing the residue recovered from the **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** and **A-1** catalyzed reaction (Table 5.4, entry 2) with THF (tetrahydrofuran), to remove any residual homogeneous catalyst, ICP analysis was conducted. As shown in Table 5.6, 7 μmol of P and 1 μmol Ru were deposited on the heterogeneous catalyst surface during the reaction (entry 1). Considering that the **Mo<sub>2</sub>C** catalyst used in this reaction contains 10 μmol of active sites, 70% of these sites are potentially poisoned by the homogeneous PMe<sub>3</sub> ligand. Similarly, the combination of **PdMo<sub>2</sub>C** with **A-1** (Table 5.4, entry 4) yielded significant P

adsorption (entry 2, 6  $\mu\text{mol P}$ ), but demonstrated less deposition of Ru compared with  $\text{Mo}_2\text{C}$ . We anticipated that the binding of P to the heterogeneous surface would be reduced using **C-1** since the tridentate pincer ligand is expected to be less prone to dissociation from the Ru metal center compared with monodentate  $\text{PMe}_3$  ligands. Furthermore, the *tert*-butyl substitution provides a bulkier and less nucleophilic P. Indeed, upon combining  $\text{PdMo}_2\text{C}$  with **C-1** (Table 5.4, entry 6), just 1  $\mu\text{mol P}$  was adsorbed to the surface; however, 1  $\mu\text{mol Ru}$  still deposited on the catalyst surface (entry 3). Based on the data inferred from ICP analysis, it appears that both phosphines and Ru could be the source of deactivation of  $\text{Mo}_2\text{C}$  and metal supported  $\text{Mo}_2\text{C}$  heterogeneous catalysts, although P poisoning can be attenuated through the use of bulky multidentate phosphine ligands. Further studies will be required to deconvolute the specific deactivation roles of each Ru and P.

**Table 5.6.** ICP Analysis for Determination of Mechanism for Heterogeneous Catalyst Deactivation

$$\begin{array}{c}
 \text{CO}_2 + \text{H}_2 \xrightarrow[\text{EtOH, 135 }^\circ\text{C, 16 h}]{\text{Homo. Cat. (0.01 mmol) Mo}_2\text{C or PdMo}_2\text{C (0.01 mmol)}} \text{CH}_3\text{OH} + \text{H}-\overset{\text{O}}{\parallel}-\text{COEt} \\
 \begin{array}{cc}
 \text{10 bar} & \text{30 bar}
 \end{array}
 \end{array}$$

Entry <sup>a</sup>	Homogeneous Catalyst	Heterogeneous Catalyst	%Ru	$\mu\text{mol Ru}$	%P	$\mu\text{mol P}$
1	<b>A-1</b>	$\text{Mo}_2\text{C}$ (untreated)	12	1	17	7
2	<b>A-1</b>	6 wt% $\text{PdMo}_2\text{C}$	4	<1	14	6
3 <sup>b</sup>	<b>C-1</b>	6 wt% $\text{PdMo}_2\text{C}$	11	1	12	1

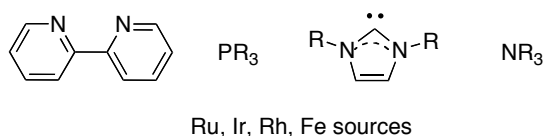
<sup>a</sup> Conditions:  $\text{CO}_2$  (10 bar),  $\text{H}_2$  (30 bar),  $\text{Mo}_2\text{C}$  or  $\text{PdMo}_2\text{C}$  (0.01 mmol active sites), **A-1** or **C-1** (0.01 mmol), EtOH (1.5 mL), 135  $^\circ\text{C}$ , 16 h. Note: Percentages of P and Ru are calculated relative to the amount of Mo detected and are represented as a fraction of the total atom added at the onset of the reaction.

## 5.6 Conclusions and Outlook

The feasibility of combining homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysts together for low-temperature cascade hydrogenation of  $\text{CO}_2$  to  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$  was demonstrated. Commercially available Cu catalysts like  $\text{Cu}/\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3/\text{ZnO}$  and  $\text{Cu}_2\text{Cr}_2\text{O}_4$  were shown to be more prone to poisoning by homogeneous catalysts compared with metal supported  $\text{XMo}_2\text{C}$  catalysts (X = Cu or Pd). Overall, catalyst incompatibilities between

homogeneous and heterogeneous components of the system remain the primary limitation to this system.

Moving forward, evaluating poisoning of heterogeneous catalysts by homogeneous ligands and metals will provide a better understanding of the general tolerance of the heterogeneous catalyst toward homogeneous systems and reduce superfluous catalyst synthesis. Some ligands and metals that are of particular interest, due to their frequent use in hydrogenation catalysis, are shown in Figure 5.2. Additionally, increasing ethyl formate production in the cascade system was demonstrated to greatly increase the TON for CH<sub>3</sub>OH. Therefore, other homogeneous and heterogeneous catalysts for steps i and ii will be considered.



**Figure 5.2.** Potential Homogeneous Ligands and Metal Sources for Application in the Tandem Homogeneous/Heterogeneously Catalyzed System. R = Alkyl Group

## 5.7 Experimental Procedures and Characterization of Data

### *General Procedures*

NMR spectra were obtained on a Varian VNMRs 500 MHz (499.90 MHz for <sup>1</sup>H; 125.70 MHz for <sup>13</sup>C) spectrometer. Chemical shifts were referenced to an internal standard (tetramethylsilane for <sup>1</sup>H). All high-pressure reactions were carried out using a Parr Model 5000 Multiple Reactor system that includes six 50 mL vessels equipped with flat-gaskets and head mounting valves. The system was operated with a 4871 process controller and SpecView version 2.5 software. A Swagelok SS Medium-Flow metering valve was used during the collection of volatile products from the pressurized reaction vessels. ICP-OES data was obtained on a Perkin-Elmer Optima 2000 DV or a Varian 710-ES analyzer with Winlab software. A quartz flow-through reactor with a mass flow controller was used to reduce and synthesize heterogeneous materials. X-ray diffraction (XRD, Miniflex 600) was utilized to determine the phases of the reduced catalysts. Surface areas (BET) were measured using N<sub>2</sub> physisorption equipped with Micromeritics ASAP 2010 analyzer.

## ***Materials and Methods***

All experiments were conducted under an oxygen-free atmosphere in either a glovebox or using Schlenk line technique, and all liquids were degassed using three freeze-pump-thaw cycles. Ru(PMe<sub>3</sub>)<sub>4</sub>(OAc)Cl (**A-1**),<sup>23</sup> Ru(dppe)<sub>2</sub>Cl<sub>2</sub> (**A-2**),<sup>24</sup> (PNN)Ru(H)(CO) (**C-1**),<sup>25</sup> Mo<sub>2</sub>C,<sup>19</sup> CuMo<sub>2</sub>C,<sup>19</sup> and PdMo<sub>2</sub>C<sup>19</sup> were prepared according to a literature procedure. All the heterogeneous samples were used stored and transferred in an oxygen/moisture free environment after the pretreatment and were degassed (< 5 mm Hg) at elevated temperature for 4 hours (Cu-based commercial catalysts at 200 °C and Mo<sub>2</sub>C-based catalysts at 350 °C) prior to the BET measurements. Dry carbon dioxide (99.8%) and ultra high purity hydrogen (99.999%) were purchased from Metro Welding. Ethyl formate (Acros) was purified by distillation from P<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>. Scandium triflate, iron tetrafluoroborate hexahydrate, and tris[2-(diphenylphosphino)ethyl]phosphine, and scandium triflate polymer-bound were purchased from Sigma Aldrich and used as is. Ethanol (VWR) was dried over magnesium turnings and triethylamine (Acros) was dried over CaH<sub>2</sub>. DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub> (Cambridge Isotopes Laboratories), *N,N*-dimethylformamide (Alfa Aesar, 99.8%) , formic acid (Aldrich), anhydrous dioxane (Acros, 99%), and Carbonylchlorohydrido[bis(2-(diphenylphosphinoethyl)amino)ruthenium(II) or Ru-MACHO (**C-2**) (Strem) were used as is. CuO/Cr<sub>2</sub>CuO<sub>4</sub> (62-64% Cr<sub>2</sub>CuO<sub>4</sub>, 22-24% CuO, 6% BaO, 0-4% Graphite, 1% CrO<sub>3</sub>, 1% Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) was purchased from Strem and CuO/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO (“Megamax 700” 33 wt% Cu as determined by ICP analysis) was purchased from Süd-Chemie. ICP standards were purchased from the following vendors: Mo, Pd (GFS Chemicals), Ru (Fisher Scientific), Y (Ricca Chemicals), and P (Aldrich).

## ***Experimental Details***

### ***I. Preparation and Characterization of Heterogeneous Catalysts***

#### ***A. Reduction of Commercial Heterogeneous Cu Catalysts using H<sub>2</sub>***

CuO/Cr<sub>2</sub>CuO<sub>4</sub> or CuO/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO were acquired commercially as pellets and were crushed and sieved to a particle size range of 125-250 μm. 200 grams of powder was supported in a tubular quartz reactor with catalysts loaded on a quartz wool bed and placed in a vertical furnace. The powder was exposed to 4% H<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub> flowing at 50

mL/min where the temperature was ramped from 25 °C to 200 °C for Cu/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>/ZnO and 210 °C for CuO/Cr<sub>2</sub>CuO<sub>4</sub> at a rate of 4 °C/min. Once at 200 °C or 210 °C, the temperature was held for 4 hours. XRD (X-ray diffraction) analysis was used to verify that the CuO was completely reduced to metallic Cu. BET (Brunauer-Emmett-Teller) measurements were acquired to obtain surface area measurements and ICP analysis was conducted to determine the Cu composition (Note: these experiments were performed by Yuan Chen).

**Table 5.7.** BET Analysis of Heterogeneous Catalysts

Entry <sup>a</sup>	Heterogeneous Catalyst	BET Surface Area (m <sup>2</sup> /g)	Cu Composition (wt%)
1	Cu/Al/ZnO	59.6	32.6
2	Cu <sub>2</sub> Cr <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	46.2	35.7
3	CuMo <sub>2</sub> C	135.1	5.8
4	Mo <sub>2</sub> C	150.8	<1

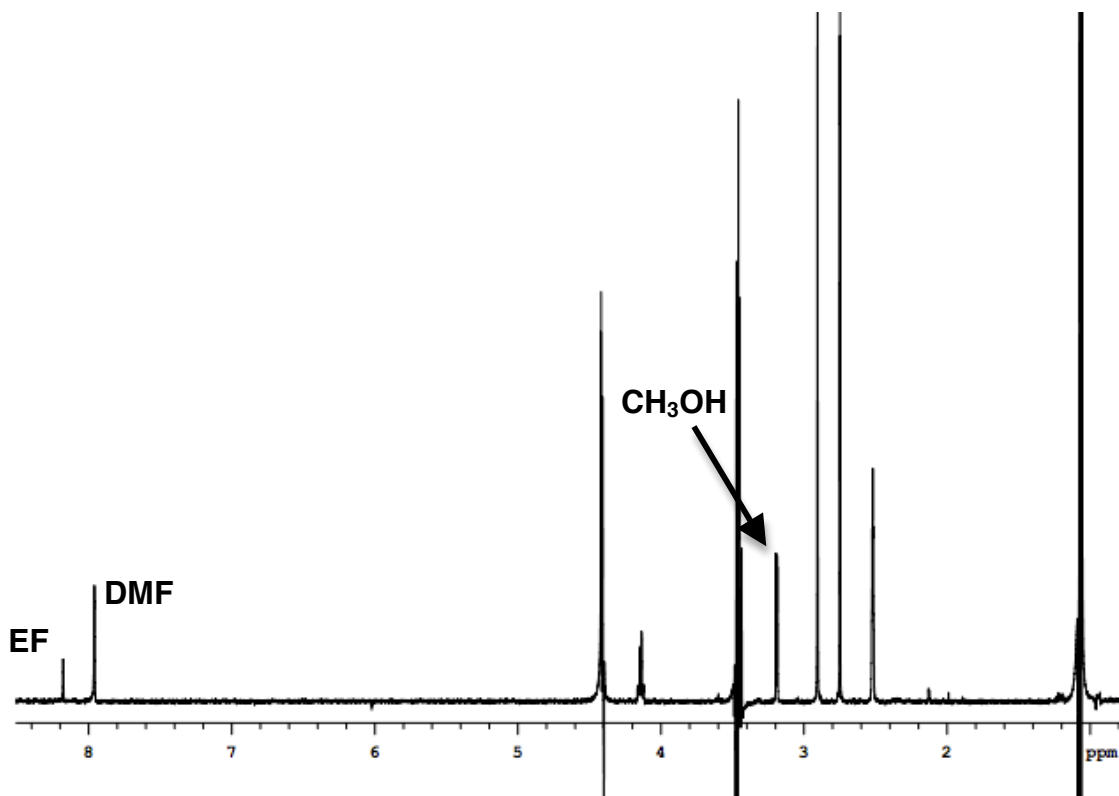
## II. CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation

### A. Procedure for CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to CH<sub>3</sub>OH

In an N<sub>2</sub>-atmosphere dry box, a solution of homogeneous catalyst(s) (0.01 mmol, 1 equiv.) in 1.5 mL EtOH was added to a 30 mL glass liner containing heterogeneous catalyst (0.01 mmol, 1 equiv.) and a Teflon octagon magnetic stirbar (5/16 x 1/2 in.). Before inserting the liner into the well of the pressure vessel, 1.5 mL of EtOH was added to the well of the pressure vessel. The vessel was sealed and removed from the dry box, where it was pressurized with 10 bar CO<sub>2</sub> followed immediately by 30 bar H<sub>2</sub>. The reaction was then heated at 135 °C (using Specview software, initial set temperature = 92 °C; this was done to prevent over-shooting the desired temperature) for 16 hours at a stir rate of 800 RPM (rotations per minute), and was then allowed to cool to room temperature. It was next slowly vented using a metering valve through a LN<sub>2</sub>-cooled trap. Once the vessel reached atmospheric pressure, the trap was connected to a Schlenk line and the entire system was placed under vacuum, and the liquid contents of the pressure vessel were then collected in the trap. The trap was disconnected from the Schlenk line, and allowed to warm to room temperature. DMF (0.519 mmol, 40 μL, 52 equiv.) was added as an internal <sup>1</sup>H NMR standard and the contents of the trap were rinsed with DMSO-*d*<sub>6</sub>. 50 μL of this solution was then added to an NMR tube, and diluted with



DMSO- $d_6$ . The mixture was analyzed by  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectroscopy (see Figure 5.3). The error associated with these reactions is on the order of  $\pm 5$  TONs when using the same batch of heterogeneous catalyst and  $\pm 3$  TONs between batches of heterogeneous catalyst.



**Figure 5.3.** Representative  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectrum for  $\text{CO}_2$  Hydrogenation to  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}$ . NMR experimental details: 10 s relaxation delay, 4 scans acquired, solvent suppression of EtOH solvent peaks.

### *B. ICP Analysis On Heterogeneous Catalysts*

ICP Sample Preparation: The work-up described in section A above was performed on the tandem homogeneously/heterogeneously catalyzed reaction, where during the last step before disconnecting the trap from the schlenk line, the pressure vessel was filled with  $\text{N}_2$ . The vessel was then opened in air and the solid residue remaining in the glass liner was quickly transferred to a 4 mL vial and immediately pumped into a  $\text{N}_2$ -atmosphere dry box. Once inside the dry box, the solid was washed with dry THF (3 x 3 mL) to remove any homogeneous catalyst from the residue. The material was removed

from the glovebox and allowed to dry in air before approximately 4 mg of the solid material was digested with 1.5 mL of a 3:1 HCl:HNO<sub>3</sub> solution. An ytterium ICP standard (1 ppm) was added to the solution.

Calibration Curve: Varying concentrations of standard solutions of Y (internal standard), Mo, Ru, Pd, and P atoms were analyzed in order to generate calibration curves using the selected atomic spectral lines listed for each atom shown in Table 5.8. Note: the P spectral line at 213.617 nm is close to a spectral Mo line at 213.620 nm. In order to quantify any resulting interference, a 250 ppm sample of Mo (similar concentration to experimental samples that were analyzed) was analyzed for P. A concentration of 0.085 ppm for P was determined for this sample and the spectral interference may attribute 1–4% error in the P yield calculation in the experimental samples.

**Table 5.8.** Concentration of Calibration Standards for ICP Analysis

Calibration Sample	Concentration of Analyte (ppm)				
	Y (371.029 nm)	Mo (202.031 nm)	Ru (240.272 nm)	Pd (340.458 nm)	P (213.617 nm)
Blank	1	--	--	--	--
A	1	200	1	1	1
B	1	250	5	5	5
C	1	300	10	10	10

Determination of Atomic Concentrations: Using the calibration curve, the concentration of each atom in the experimental sample could be determined. Assuming all Mo that was initially added was recovered at the end of the reaction, the molar ratio of Mo to Ru or P was quantified. Furthermore, the moles of Ru and P calculated can be compared with the initial moles of Ru and P added in the reaction in order to determine the percentage of each atom that adsorbed to the heterogeneous surface.

## 5.8 References

1. Prentice, I. C. The Carbon Cycle and Atmospheric Carbon Dioxide. In *Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis*. Cambridge University Press, 2001, pp. 183.

2. Methanol Utilisation Technologies. In *Methanol: The Basic Chemical and Energy Feedstock of the Future: Asinger's Vision Today*. Bertau, M.; Offermanns, H.; Plass, L.; Schmidt, F.; Wernicke, H.-J., Eds.; Wiley, 2014, pp. 327.
3. Olah, G. A.; Goepfert, A.; Prakash, G. K. S. *Beyond Oil and Gas: The Methanol Economy*. Weinheim: Wiley, 2006; pp 193.
4. Lee, S. Methanol Synthesis from Syngas. In *Handbook of Alternative Fuel Technologies*. CRC Press, 2007, pp 297.
5. Ushikoshi, K.; Moria, K.; Watanabe, T.; Takeuchi, M.; Saito, M. A 50 kg/day Class Test Plant for Methanol Synthesis from CO<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. *Stud. Surf. Sci. Catal.* **1998**, *114*, 357.
6. Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Cascade Catalysis for the Homogeneous Hydrogenation of CO<sub>2</sub> to Methanol. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 18122.
7. Huff, C. A.; Kampf, J. W.; Sanford, M. S. Role of a Noninnocent Pincer Ligand in the Activation of CO<sub>2</sub> at (PNN)Ru(H)(CO). *Organometallics* **2012**, *31*, 4643.
8. Weigel, J.; Koeppel, R. A.; Baiker, A.; Wokaun, A. Surface Species in CO and CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation over Copper/Zirconia: On the Methanol Synthesis Mechanism. *Langmuir* **1996**, *12*, 5319.
9. Cu supported heterogeneous catalysts sold as Cu-O not reduced Cu. Cu-O is stable toward O<sub>2</sub>, and thus safer and more stable to store and distribute.
10. For experiments determining the active sites for Cu heterogeneous material using CO or N<sub>2</sub>O uptake experiments: (a) Cu/Al/ZnO: Schaidle, J. A.; Lausche, A. C.; Thompson, L. T. Effects of Sulfur on Mo<sub>2</sub>C and Pt/Mo<sub>2</sub>C Catalysts: Water Gas Shift Reaction. *J. Catal.* **2010**, *272*, 235; (b) Cu<sub>2</sub>Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>: Gormley, R. J.; Rao, V. U. S.; Soong, Y. Methyl Formate Hydrogenolysis for Low-Temperature Methanol Synthesis. *Appl. Catal. A-Gen.* **1992**, *87*, 81.
11. Evans, J. W.; Casey, P. S.; Wainwright, M. S.; Trimm, D. L.; Cant, N. W. Hydrogenolysis of Alkyl Formates over a Copper Chromite Catalyst. *Appl. Catal.* **1983**, *7*, 31.
12. Ma, L.; Tran, T.; Wainwright, M. S. Methanol Synthesis from CO<sub>2</sub> using Skeletal Copper Catalyst Containing Co-Precipitated Cr<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and ZnO. *Top. in Catal.* **2003**, *22*, 295.
13. For catalytic results for step i: (a) **A-1**: Munshi, P.; Main, A. D.; Linehan, J. C.; Tai, C.-C.; Jessop, P. G. Hydrogenation of Carbon Dioxide Catalyzed by Ruthenium Trimethylphosphine Complexes: The Accelerating Effect of Certain Alcohols and Amines. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2002**, *124*, 7963; (b) **A-2**: Kröcher, O.; Köppel, R. A.; Baiker,

A. Highly Active Ruthenium Complexes with Bidentate Phosphine Ligands for the Solvent-Free Catalytic Synthesis of *N,N*-Dimethylformamide and Methyl Formate. *Chem. Commun.* **1997**, 453; (c) **A-3**: Federsel, C.; et al. A Well-Defined Iron Catalyst for the Reduction of Bicarbonates and Carbon Dioxide to Formates, Alkyl Formates, and Formamides. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2010**, *49*, 9777.

14. (a) **B-1**: Barrett, A. G. M.; Braddock, D. C. Scandium(III) or Lanthanide(III) Triflates as Recyclable Catalysts for the Direct Acetylation of Alcohols with Acetic Acid. *Chem. Commun.* **1997**, 351; (b) **B-2**: Jessop, P. G.; Hsiao, Y.; Ikariya, T.; Noyori, R. Homogeneous Catalysis in Supercritical Fluids: Hydrogenation of Supercritical Carbon Dioxide to Formic Acid, Alkyl Formates, and Formamides. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **1996**, *118*, 344.

15. For catalytic results for step i: (a) **C-1**: Huff, C. A.; Sanford, M. S. Catalytic CO<sub>2</sub> Hydrogenation to Formate by a Ruthenium Pincer Complex. *ACS Catal.* **2013**, *3*, 2412; (b) **C-2**: see Chapter 4.3 of this dissertation.

16. For catalytic results for step iii: (a) **C-1**: Zhang, J.; Leitus, G.; Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Efficient Homogeneous Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters to Alcohols. *Angew. Chem., Int. Ed.* **2006**, *45*, 1113; (b) **C-2**: Kuriyama, W.; Matsumoto, T.; Ogata, O.; Ino, Y.; Aoki, K.; Tanaka, S.; Ishida, K.; Kobayashi, T.; Sayo, N.; Saito, T. Catalytic Hydrogenation of Esters. Development of an Efficient Catalyst and Processes for Synthesising (R)-1,2-Propanediol and 2-(1-Menthoxy)ethanol. *Org. Process Res. Dev.* **2012**, *16*, 166.

17. Lee, J. S.; Locatelli, S.; Oyama, S. T.; Boudart, M. Molybdenum Carbide Catalysts 3. Turnover Rates for the Hydrogenolysis of *n*-Butane. *J. Catal.* **1990**, *125*, 157.

18. Frauwallner, M.-L.; López-Linares, Lara-Romero, J.; Scott, C. E.; Vieman, A.; Hernández, E.; Pereira-Almao, P. Toluene Hydrogenation at Low Temperature using a Molybdenum Carbide Catalyst. *Appl. Catal. A-Gen.* **2011**, *394*, 62.

19. For preparation of Mo<sub>2</sub>C, CuMo<sub>2</sub>C, and PdMo<sub>2</sub>C see: Schaidle, J. A.; Schweitzer, N. M.; Ajenifujah, O. T.; Thompson, L. T. On the Preparation of Molybdenum Carbide-Supported Metal Catalysts. *J. Catal.* **2012**, *289*, 210.

20. Note: number active sites used for CuMo<sub>2</sub>C and PdMo<sub>2</sub>C were approximated by using experimental value determined for Mo<sub>2</sub>C = 0.3 mmol/g. See ref 10a.

21. Schweitzer, N. M.; Schaidle, J. A.; Ezekoye, O. K.; Pan, X.; Linic, S.; Thompson, L. T. High Activity Carbide Supported Catalysts for Water Gas Shift. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2011**, *133*, 2378.

22. This value was estimated based on there being no FA was observed at the end of the reaction.

23. Synthesis of **A-1**: Mainz, V. V.; Andersen, R. A. Preparation of  $\text{RuCH}_2\text{PMe}_2(\text{PMe}_3)_3\text{Cl}$ ,  $\text{Ru}(\text{CH}_2\text{PMe}_2)_2(\text{PMe}_3)_2$ , and  $\text{Rh}_2(\text{CH}_2\text{PMe}_2)_2(\text{PMe}_3)_4$  and Their Reactions with Hydrogen. *Organometallics* **1984**, *3*, 675.
24. Synthesis of **A-2**: Mason, R.; Meek, D. W.; Scollary, G. R. Polyphosphine Complexes of Ruthenium(II). *Inorg. Chim. Acta*, **1976**, *16*, L11.
25. Synthesis of **C-1**: Zhang, G.; Leitun, Y.; Milstein, Ben-David, Y.; Milstein, D. Facile Conversion of Alcohols into Esters and Dihydrogen Catalyzed by New Ruthenium Complexes. *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **2005**, *127*, 10840.